Romeo and Juliet

By William Shakespeare

Verona, Italy—1590's, July

	Montague cousin of ROMEOMontague servant to ROMEOMontague servantFather of ROMEO
TYBALTSAMPSONGREGORYLORD CAPULETLADY CAPULETNURSE	
COUNTY PARIS PRINCE ESCALUS FRIAR LAWRENCE FRIAR JOHN APOTHECARY	Friend of ROMEO, related to PRINCECount to wed JULIET, related to PRINCEPrince of VeronaFranciscan who marries ROMEO & JULIETCarries message for FRIAR LAWRENCESells poison to ROMEO , MUSICIANS, GUARDS, etc.

Shakespeare's complete original script based on the Second Quarto of 1599, with corrections and alternate text from other editions indicated as: ¹First Quarto of 1597; ²Second Quarto of 1599; ³Third Quarto of 1609, ⁴Fourth Quarto of 1622, ⁵First Folio of 1623, and ⁺ for later editions. First performed around 1595. Line-numbering matches the Folger Library edition of 1992. Spelling and punctuation are modernized (American) with some indications of pronunciation. Stage directions are clarified. Side notes are given for vocabulary, figurative language, and allusions. This script be downloaded from www.hundsness.com and used freely for education and performance. David Hundsness, editor, 2004.

PROLOGUE

CHORUS	1.0.1
Two households, both alike in dignity,	families, rank
In fair Verona, where we lay our scene,	
From ancient grudge break to new mutiny,	rivalry, outbreaks, fighting
Where <u>civil</u> blood makes <u>civil</u> hands unclean.	civilian
From forth the <u>fatal</u> <u>loins</u> of these two foes	fateful, children 1.0.5
A pair of <u>star-cross'd</u> lovers take their life,	doomed
Whose misadventured piteous overthrows	unfortunate, pitiful, downfall
Doth ² with their death <u>bury</u> their parents' <u>strife</u> .	do ⁺ , end, fighting
The fearful passage of their <u>death-mark'd</u> love,	doomed
And the continuance of their parents' rage,	1.0.10
Which, <u>but</u> their children's end, <u>naught</u> could remove,	except for, nothing
Is now the two hours' <u>traffic</u> of our stage.	performance listen
The which if you with patient ears <u>attend</u> , What here shall miss, our <u>toil</u> shall strive to mend.	nisten play
what here shall miss, our ton shall strive to mend.	piay
ACT 1, SCENE 1	JI
[Verona, a street, morning. SAMPSON & GREGORY, arme	aj
SAMPSON	1.1.1
Gregory, on my word, we'll not carry coals.	take insults
GREGORY	1.1.2
No, for then we should be <u>colliers</u> .	coal miners
SAMPSON	1.1.3
	and ² , angered, draw our weapons
GREGORY	1.1.4
Ay, while you live, <u>draw</u> your neck out of [the] ¹ <u>collar</u> .	take, noose
SAMPSON	1.1.6
I <u>strike</u> quickly, being <u>moved</u> .	attack, angered
GREGORY But thou art not quickly moved to strike	1.1.7
But thou art not quickly moved to strike. SAMPSON	1.1.8
A dog of the house of Montague moves me.	1.1.6
GREGORY	1.1.9
To move is to stir, and to be valiant is to stand.	brave
Therefore if thou art moved, thou runn'st away!	5. u ., e
SAMPSON	1.1.12
A dog of that house shall move me to stand. I will	
take the wall of any man or maid of Montague's.	make them step aside
GREGORY	1.1.14
That shows thee a <u>weak slave</u> ² , for the weakest	weakling ¹ : coward
goes to the wall.	backs up against the wall
SAMPSON	1.1.16
Tis true, and therefore women, being the weaker <u>vessels</u> ,	gender
are ever thrust to the wall. Therefore I will push Montague	•
men from the wall, and thrust his <u>maids</u> to the wall.	women
GREGORY	1.1.20
The quarrel is between our masters and us their men.	menservants
SAMPSON Tis all and Livill show myself a timent. When I	1.1.22
'Tis <u>all one</u> . I will <u>show</u> myself a tyrant. When I	all the same, prove humane
have fought with the men, I will be <u>civil</u> with the maids, and ⁵ cut off their heads!	numane I will ²
GREGORY	1.1.25
The heads of the maids?	1.1.23
The head of the mand.	

SAMPSON	1.1.26
Ay, the heads of the maids, or their <u>maidenheads!</u>	virginity
Take it in what sense thou wilt.	whatever meaning
GREGORY	1.1.28
They must take it in sense that feel it! SAMPSON	feel what I do to them (bawdy) 1.1.29
Me they shall feel while I am able to stand, and	1.1.2)
'tis known I am a pretty ² piece of flesh.	tall¹ (bawdy)
GREGORY	1.1.31
'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst,	if you were
thou hadst been <u>poor-john</u> . [ABRAM & another Montague Servant enter, armed]	a poor catch
Draw thy tool! Here comes [two] of the house of Montagues	s ² ! sword, the Montagues ⁵
SAMPSON	1.1.34
My <u>naked</u> weapon is out. <u>Quarrel</u> , I will back thee.	unsheathed, fight
GREGORY	1.1.36
How, turn thy back and run? SAMPSON	how do you mean 1.1.37
Fear me not.	trust me
GREGORY	1.1.38
No, <u>marry</u> . I fear thee!	indeed
SAMPSON	$\frac{1.1.39}{2}$
Let us take the law on ¹ our side ¹ ; let them begin. GREGORY	of^2 , sides ² 1.1.41
I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they <u>list</u> .	please
SAMPSON	1.1.43
Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them,	give the finger
which is a disgrace to them if they <u>bear it</u> .	take it without a fight
[bites his thumb] ABRAM	1.1.45
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	1.1.43
SAMPSON	1.1.46
I do bite my thumb, sir.	
ABRAM	1.1.47
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	1.1.48
SAMPSON [aside to Gregory] Is the law on our side if I say "ay"?	of ² , yes
GREGORY [aside to Sampson]	1.1.50
No!	
SAMPSON	1.1.51
No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.	
GREGORY	1.1.53
Do you quarrel, sir?	challenge us
ABRAM	1.1.54
Quarrel sir? No, sir!	
SAMPSON But if you do, sir, I am for you! I serve	1.1.55
as good a man as you.	will fight you master
ABRAM	1.1.57
No better?	
SAMPSON	1.1.58
Well, sir— CDECORY Issue Tybalt coming: to Sampson!	1.1.59
GREGORY [sees Tybalt coming; to Sampson] Say "better"! Here comes one of my master's kinsmen.	relatives
SAMPSON	1.1.61
Yes, better, [sir] ² .	[not in 5]
ABRAM	1.1.62
You lie!	

AMPSON	1.1.63	
Draw, if you be men!	alashina atnaka	
Gregory, remember thy washing blow. [They fight]	slashing stroke	
BENVOLIO [enters, sword drawn]	1.1.65	
Part, fools!		
Put up your swords! You know not what you do!	separate	
TYBALT [enters, to Benvolio]	put away 1.1.67	
What, art thou drawn among these heartless hinds?	deer/servants	
Turn thee, Benvolio. Look upon thy death!		
[draws his sword]	face your death	
BENVOLIO	1.1.69	
I do but keep the peace. Put up thy sword,		
Or manage it to part these men with me.	just, put away	
TYBALT	use 1.1.71	
What, drawn, and talk of peace? I hate the word,	your sword drawn	
As I hate hell, all Montagues, and thee!	your swora arawn	
Have at thee, coward!		
[They fight]		
[They fight] CITIZENS [enter, armed]	1.1.74	
Clubs, bills, and partisans! Strike! Beat them down!		
Down with the Capulets! Down with the Montagues!	weapons	
[LORD & LADY CAPULET and LORD & LADY MONTA	GUF onterl	
CAPULET	1.1.76	
What noise is this? Give me my <u>long sword</u> , ho!	outdated weapon	
LADY CAPULET [mocking his old age]	1.1.77	
A crutch, a crutch! Why call you for a sword?	1.1.//	
CAPULET	1.1.79	
My sword, I say! Old Montague is come	1.1.,7	
And flourishes his blade in spite of me!	waves, to spite	
MONTAGUE	1.1.81	
Thou villain Capulet! [she stops him] Hold me not, let n		
LADY MONTAGUE	1.1.82	
Thou shalt not stir one ² foot to seek a foe!	a^5	
PRINCE [enters with Attendants]	1.1.83	
Rebellious subjects, enemies to peace,		
Profaners of this neighbor-stained steel	offenders, bloody	
—Will they not hear?—What, ho! You men, you beasts	,	
That quench the fire of your pernicious rage	deadly	
With purple fountains <u>issuing</u> from your veins!	pouring	
On pain of torture, from those bloody hands		
Throw your mistempered weapons to the ground,	hostile	
And hear the sentence of your <u>movèd</u> Prince!	angered 1.1.90	
Three <u>civil</u> brawls, <u>bred of an airy word</u>	public, started by few words	
By thee, old Capulet, and Montague,		
Have thrice disturbed the quiet of our streets,	three times	
And made Verona's <u>ancient</u> citizens	oldest	
Cast by their grave-beseeming ornaments,	put aside their dignity 1.1.95	
To wield old <u>partisans</u> , in hands as old,	weapons	
<u>Cankered</u> with peace, to part your <u>cankered</u> hate.	infected, infectious	
If ever you disturb our streets again,		
Your lives shall pay the forfeit of the peace!	you'll be executed for	
For this time, all the rest depart away.	for now, the rest of you 1.1.100	
You Capulet, shall go along with me,		
And Montague, come you this afternoon,		
To know <u>our</u> further ⁺ <u>pleasure</u> in this case,	my, farther ² /father's ⁵ , decisions	
To old Freetown, our <u>common judgment-place</u> .	public court	
Once more, on pain of death, all men depart! [All exit but Lord & Lady Montague and Benvolio]		

MONTAGUE ² [to Benvolio] Who set this ancient quarrel new abroach?	LADY MONTAGUE ¹ 1.1.106 in action again
Speak, nephew, were you by when it began? BENVOLIO	nearby 1.1.108
Here were the servants of your adversary, And yours, close fighting <u>ere</u> I did approach.	before
I drew to part them. In the instant came The <u>fiery</u> Tybalt, with his sword <u>prepared</u> , Which, as he breathed defiance to my ears,	fiery-tempered, drawn
He swung about his head and cut the winds Who, <u>nothing hurt withal</u> , hissed him in scorn. While we were interchanging thrusts and blows,	not hurting anyone
Came more and more and fought on part and part,	people, on each side
Till the Prince came, who parted <u>either part</u> . LADY MONTAGUE O, where is Romeo? Saw you him today?	both sides 1.1.118
Right glad I am he was not at this <u>fray</u> .	fight
BENVOLIO Madam, an hour before the worshipped sun	1.1.120
Peered <u>forth</u> the golden window of the east, A troubled mind drove ⁺ me to walk abroad,	from drave ³ , around
Where, underneath the grove of sycamore	
That westward rooteth from the city's side, So early walking did I see your son.	grows west of the city 1.1.125
Towards him I <u>made</u> , but he was <u>ware</u> of me	walked, aware
And stole into the covert of the wood.	hid in the woods
I, measuring his affections by my ² own,	guessing, mood, mine wanted to be
Which then most <u>sought</u> where most might not be find the Being one too many by my weary self,	not wanting company
Pursued my humor ² not pursuing his,	followed, honor 1,5: mood, questioning
And gladly shunned who gladly fled from me.	avoided him
MONTAGUE	1.1.134
Many a morning hath he there been seen, With tears <u>augmenting</u> the fresh morning dew,	adding to
Adding to clouds more clouds with his deep sighs.	adding to
But <u>all so soon as</u> the all-cheering sun Should in the furthest east begin to draw	as soon as
The shady curtains from Aurora's bed,	god of dawn
Away from the light <u>steals home</u> my <u>heavy</u> son, And private in his <u>chamber pens</u> himself, Shuts up his windows, locks fair daylight out,	comes home, sad 1.1.140 bedroom, locks
And makes himself an artificial night.	
Black and <u>portentous</u> must this <u>humor</u> prove,	foreboding, mood
Unless good <u>counsel</u> may <u>the cause remove</u> .	advice, remove the cause
BENVOLIO My noble uncle, do you know the cause?	1.1.146
MONTAGUE	1.1.147
I neither know it nor can learn of him.	learn it from him
BENVOLIO	1.1.148
Have you importuned him by any means? MONTAGUE Both by myself and many other friends	questioned 1.1.149
Both by myself and many other friends. But he, his ³ own <u>affections'</u> counselor,	mood's
Is to himself—I will not say how true—	keeps to himself, true to himself
But to himself so secret and so close,	only, closed
So far from sounding and discovery,	reasoning, understanding
As is the bud bit with an <u>envious</u> worm	vicious
<u>Ere he</u> can spread <u>his</u> sweet leaves to the air,	before it, its

Or dedicate his beauty to the sun ⁺ .	same ²
Could we but learn from whence his sorrows grow,	if we could only, where
We would as willingly give cure as know.	
[ROMEO enters] BENVOLIO	1.1.159
See where he comes. So please you, step aside.	look, he's coming
I'll know his grievance or be much denied.	the cause of his distress
MONTAGUE	1.1.161
I would thou wert so happy by thy stay	wish, successful
To hear true shrift.—Come, madam, let's away.	confessions
[They exit]	Ü
BENVOLIO	1.1.163
Good morrow, cousin.	good morning
ROMEO Is the day so young?	1.1.164
BENVOLIO Det nove street nine	1.1.165
But new struck nine. ROMEO Ay me, sad hours seem long.	just now
ROMEO Ay me, sad hours seem long. Was that my father that went <u>hence</u> so fast?	1.1.166
BENVOLIO	<i>away</i> 1.1.168
It was. What sadness lengthens Romeo's hours?	1.1.100
ROMEO	1.1.169
Not having that, which having, makes them short.	
BENVOLIO	1.1.170
In love?	
ROMEO	1.1.171
Out—	
BENVOLIO	1.1.172
Of love?	1 1 172
ROMEO Out of hor forcer where Lore in love	1.1.173
Out of her favor where I am in love. BENVOLIO	1.1.174
Alas, that Love, so gentle in his view,	too bad Cupid who looks gentle
Should be so tyrannous and rough in proof!	is actually rough
ROMEO	1.1.176
Alas, that Love, whose view is <u>muffled still</u> ,	blindfolded, always
Should, without eyes, see pathways to his will!	purposes
Where shall we dine?	
[sees signs of the fight] O me! What fray was here?	
Yet tell me not, for I have heard it all.	
Here's much to do with hate, but more with love.	it's all about 1.1.180
Why, then, O brawling love, O loving hate,	12 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
O anything of nothing first create ¹ !	created ² : created of nothing
O heavy lightness, serious <u>vanity</u> ,	foolishness attractive
Misshapen chaos of <u>well-seeming</u> ⁴ forms, Feather of lead, bright smoke, cold fire, sick health,	1.1.185
Still-waking sleep that is not what it is!	always
This love feel I, that feel no love in this.	I love one who does not love me
Dost thou not laugh?	
BENVOLIO No <u>coz</u> , I rather weep.	cousin 1.1.189
ROMEO	1.1.190
Good <u>heart</u> , at what?	friend
BENVOLIO At thy good heart's oppression.	1.1.191
ROMEO	1.1.192
Why, such is <u>love's transgression</u> .	love's ways
Griefs of mine own lie heavy in my breast,	heart
Which thou wilt propagate to have it pressed	will increase, added
With more of thine. This love that thou hast shown Doth add more grief to too much of mine own.	1.1.195
Dom and more grief to too much of fillie own.	

	1
Love is a smoke made ² with the fume of sighs;	raised ¹
Being purged, a fire sparkling in lovers' eyes;	love being exchanged
Being vexed, a sea nourished ² with loving ² tears;	love being denied, raging ¹ , lovers' ¹
What is it else? A madness most discreet,	1.1.200
A choking gall and a preserving sweet.	bitter potion, healing sweetness
Farewell, my coz.	
BENVOLIO Soft, I will go along.	wait 1.1.203
And if you leave me so, you do me wrong!	www 1.1.203
ROMEO	1.1.205
Tut, I have lost myself; I am not here.	nonsense
This is not Romeo; he's some other where.	1 1 207
BENVOLIO	1.1.207
Tell me <u>in sadness</u> , who is that you love?	seriously
ROMEO	1.1.208
What, shall I groan and tell thee?	
BENVOLIO Groan? Why no,	1.1.209
But sadly tell me who.	
ROMEO	1.1.210
[Bid] ¹ a sick man in "sadness" make ¹ his will?	ask, makes ²
A word ill-urged to one that is so ill!	poorly chosen word
In sadness, cousin, I do love a woman.	poorty enough word
BENVOLIO	1.1.213
	1.1.213
I aimed so near when I supposed you loved.	1 1 21 4
ROMEO	1.1.214
A right good <u>markman!</u> And she's <u>fair</u> I love.	marksman, beautiful
BENVOLIO	1.1.215
A <u>right fair mark</u> , fair coz, is soonest hit.	target in plain sight
ROMEO	1.1.216
Well in that hit you miss! She'll not be hit	
With Cupid's arrow. She hath Dian's wit,	wisdom of Diana: god of virginity
And in strong proof of chastity well armed,	armor, virginity
From Love's weak childish bow she lives uncharmed ² .	Cupid's, unaffected/unharmed ¹
She will not stay the siege of loving terms,	won't be won by sweet talk
Nor bide th'encounter of assailing eyes,	loving looks 1.1.221
Nor ope her lap to saint-seducing gold.	open (bawdy), riches
O, she is rich in beauty, only poor	open (baway), rienes
That, when she dies, with beauty dies her store.	because it dies with her
•	
BENVOLIO	1.1.225
Then she hath sworn that she will <u>still live chaste</u> ?	always stay a virgin
ROMEO	1.1.226
She hath, and in that <u>sparing</u> makes ⁴ huge waste,	withholding
For beauty, starved with her <u>severity</u> ,	sever choice
Cuts beauty off from all <u>posterity</u> .	future generations
She is too <u>fair</u> , too wise, wisely too <u>fair</u>	beautiful, just
To merit bliss by making me despair.	win a place in heaven
She hath forsworn to love, and in that vow	sworn not to love
Do I live dead, that live to tell it now.	
BENVOLIO	1.1.233
Be ruled by me; forget to think of her.	listen to me
ROMEO	1.1.234
	1.1.254
O, teach me how I should forget to think!	1 1 225
BENVOLIO	1.1.235
By giving liberty unto thine eyes.	
Examine other beauties!	
ROMEO Tis the way	1.1.237
To <u>call hers</u> , exquisite, in question more.	make me dwell on her beauty
These <u>happy masks</u> that kiss fair ladies' <u>brows</u> ,	lucky veils, faces
Being black, puts us in mind they hide the fair.	makes us think
He that is strucken blind cannot forget	
<i>O</i>	

The precious treasure of his eyesight lost. 1.1.242 Show me a mistress that is passing fair; very beautiful What doth her beauty serve but as a note reminder Where I may read who passed that passing fair? Rosaline who surpassed Farewell. Thou canst not teach me to forget. **BENVOLIO** 1.1.247 I'll pay that doctrine, or else die in debt. teach you that lesson, failure [They exit] **ACT 1, SCENE 2** [A street. CAPULET, PARIS, SERVANT] **CAPULET** 1.2.1 But Montague is bound as well as I required by law In penalty alike, and 'tis not hard, I think, For men so old as we to keep the peace. **PARIS** 1.2.4 Of honorable reckoning are you both, reputation And pity 'tis you lived at odds so long. But now, my lord, what say you to my suit? courtship of your daughter **CAPULET** But saying o'er what I have said before: just saying over again My child is yet a stranger in the world, She hath not seen the change of fourteen years, Let two more summers wither in their pride, pass by Ere we may think her ripe to be a bride. before, ready 1.2.12 **PARIS** Younger than she are happy mothers made. **CAPULET** 1.2.13 And too soon marred are those so early made. harmed [The] earth hath swallowed all my hopes but she; grave, other children She is the hopeful lady of my earth. she's², of my earthly body (my offspring) But woo her, gentle Paris, get her heart. My will to her consent is but a part. my wishes are less important than hers And, she agreed, within her scope of choice if she agrees Lies my consent and fair according voice. agreeing This night I hold an old accustomed feast, customary 1.2.20 Whereto I have invited many a guest Such as I love; and you among the store, whom, group One more, most welcome, makes my number more. At my poor house look to behold this night humble, see Earth-treading stars that make dark heaven light. beautiful women 1.2.25 Such comfort as do lusty young men feel When well-appareled April on the heel Spring dressed in flowers Of limping winter treads, even such delight Among fresh female¹ buds shall you this night fennel²: an herb inspiring passion Inherit at my house. Hear all, all see, see, see all the women 1.2.30 And like her most whose merit most shall be; then like the best one Which, on more view of many, mine, being one, May stand in number, though in reck'ning none. be just one of the crowd Come, go with me. [to Servant, giving a paper] Go, sirrah, trudge about walk 1.2.35 Through fair Verona, find those persons out Whose names are written there, and to them say, My house and welcome at their pleasure stay. on², I welcome their company

[Capulet & Paris exit]

SERVANT	1.2.39
Find them out whose names are written here! It is	
written that the shoemaker should meddle with his	work
yard and the tailor with his <u>last</u> , the fisher with	yardstick, shoemaker tools
his <u>pencil</u> and the painter with his nets. But I am sent to find those persons whose names are here	paintbrush
writ, and can never find what names the writing	written
person hath here writ. I must to the learned.	go to one who can read
[BENVOLIO & ROMEO enter]	go to one who can read
In good time!	good timing
BENVOLIO [to Romeo]	1.2.47
<u>Tut</u> , man, one fire burns out another's burning.	nonsense
One pain is lessened by <u>another's</u> anguish.	another pain's
Turn giddy, and be helped by backward turning.	$dizzy$, $holp^2$
One desperate grief cures with <u>another's</u> languish.	another grief's
Take thou some new infection to thy eye, And the <u>rank</u> poison of the old will die.	toxic
ROMEO	1.2.53
Your plantain leaf is excellent for that.	a banana leaf (used to heal cuts)
BENVOLIO	1.2.54
For what, I pray thee?	I ask you
ROMEO For your broken shin!	a cut 1.2.55
BENVOLIO	1.2.56
Why, Romeo, art thou <u>mad</u> ?	going mad
ROMEO	1.2.57
Not mad, but bound more than a madman is,	confined
Shut up in prison, kept without my food, Whipped and tormented, and—	
[to Servant] Good e'en, good fellow.	good afternoon
SERVANT	1.2.61
God gi' good e'en. I pray, sir, can you read?	God give you good afternoon
ROMEO	1.2.63
Ay, mine own fortune in my misery.	I can read my fortune
SERVANT	1.2.64
Perhaps you have learned it without book.	to read that by memorization
But, I pray, can you read anything you see?	1266
ROMEO Ay, if I know the letters and the language.	1.2.66
SERVANT	1.2.67
Ye say honestly. Rest you merry.	that's honest, goodbye
ROMEO	1.2.68
Stay, fellow. I can read. [reads the list]	
"Signor Martino and his wife and daughters	
County Anselm and his beauteous sisters	Count
The lady widow of Vitruvio	
Signor Placentio and his lovely nieces	
Mercutio and his brother Valentine	
Mine uncle Capulet, his wife and daughters My fair niece Rosaline [and] ¹ Livia	
Signor Valentino and his cousin Tybalt	
Lucio and the lively Helena"	
A fair assembly. Whither should they come?	pleasant group, where
SERVANT	1.2.79
Up.	
ROMEO	1.2.80
Whither? To supper?	where
SERVANT To our house	1.2.81

To our house.

P.O. (F.O.)	1.0.00
ROMEO	1.2.82
Whose house? SERVANT	1.2.83
My master's.	1.2.83
ROMEO	1.2.84
Indeed, I should have asked you that before.	1.2.0
SERVANT	1.2.85
Now I'll tell you without asking. My master is the great rich	
Capulet, and if you be not of the house of Montagues, I pray,	
come and <u>crush</u> a cup of wine. Rest you merry. [exits]	drink
BENVOLIO	1.2.89
At this same <u>ancient</u> feast of Capulet's	traditional
Sups the fair Rosaline, whom thou so loves,	dines 1.2.90
With all the admired beauties of Verona.	there embined
Go thither, and with unattainted eye	there, unbiased
Compare her face with some that I shall show, And I will make thee think thy swan a crow.	
ROMEO	1.2.95
When the devout religion of mine eye	1.2.75
Maintains such falsehood, then turn tears to fires;	accepts such a lie
And these who, often drowned, could never die,	my eyes will be
Transparent heretics, be burnt for liars!	burnt like heretics
One fairer than my love! The all-seeing sun	
Ne'er saw her match since first the world begun.	anyone as beautiful
BENVOLIO	1.2.101
Tut, you saw her fair, none else being by,	no one else nearby
Herself <u>poised</u> with herself in either eye.	compared
But in that crystal scales let there be weighed	
Your lady's love against some other maid	
That I will show you shining at this feast, And she shall scant show well that now seems ² best.	barely look good, shows ⁵
ROMEO	1.2.107
THE 90 MONE THO SHOULD DESHOWN	not to see whom you show
I'll go along, <u>no such sight to be shown</u> , But to rejoice in splendor of mine own.	not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit]	not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline
But to rejoice in <u>splendor of mine own</u> .	
But to rejoice in <u>splendor of mine own</u> . [They exit]	
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3	
But to rejoice in <u>splendor of mine own</u> . [They exit]	
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE]	the beauty of Rosaline
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET	
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE]	the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE	the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old,	the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE	the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!—	the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls?	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother.	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will?	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile,	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again!	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel.	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel. Thou know'st my daughter's of a pretty age.	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us you shall, conversation
But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel.	1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us

LADY CAPULET	1.3.13
She's not fourteen.	
NURSE	1.3.14
<u>I'll lay</u> fourteen of my teeth, and yet, to my teen	I'll bet, suffering
be it spoken, I have <u>but four</u> . She's not fourteen.	only four teeth
How long is it now to <u>Lammas-tide</u> ?	Lummas Day, August 1
LADY CAPULET	1.3.17
A <u>fortnight</u> and <u>odd days</u> . NURSE	two weeks, a few days 1.3.18
Even or odd, of all days in the year,	1.3.16
Come Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
Susan and she—God rest all Christian souls—	1.3.20
Were of an age. Well, Susan is with God;	1.3.20
She was too good for me. But, as I said,	
On Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
That shall she. Marry, I remember it well.	
Tis since the earthquake now eleven years,	1.3.25
And she was weaned—I never shall forget it—	
Of all the days of the year, upon that day.	
For I had then laid wormwood to my dug,	put a bitter extract on my breast
Sitting in the sun under the dove-house wall.	pigeon coop
My lord and you were then at Mantua.	1.3.30
—Nay, I do bear a brain!—But, as I said,	have a good memory
When it did taste the wormwood on the nipple	the baby
Of my dug and felt it bitter, pretty <u>fool</u> ,	dear
To see it tetchy and fall out with the dug!	irritable, refuse
"Shake," <u>quoth</u> the dove-house. Twas no need, I <u>trow</u> ,	said, believe 1.3.35
To bid me trudge.	tell me to move
And since that time it is eleven years.	
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> ,	Holy Cross 1.3.40
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about,	·
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> ,	Holy Cross 1.3.40 bumped her forehead
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul,	·
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child.	bumped her forehead
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," <u>quoth</u> he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face?	bumped her forehead said 1.3.45
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," <u>quoth</u> he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt <u>fall backward</u> when thou hast more <u>wit</u> ,	bumped her forehead said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," <u>quoth</u> he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt <u>fall backward</u> when thou hast more <u>wit</u> , Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by <u>my holy-dame</u> ,	bumped her forehead said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," <u>quoth</u> he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt <u>fall backward</u> when thou hast more <u>wit</u> , Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by <u>my holy-dame</u> , The pretty <u>wretch left</u> crying and said "Ay."	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> , She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she <u>broke her brow</u> , And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," <u>quoth</u> he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt <u>fall backward</u> when thou hast more <u>wit</u> , Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by <u>my holy-dame</u> , The pretty <u>wretch left</u> crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about!	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years,	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he.	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years,	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay."	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace!	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh,	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone,	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly.	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face?	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age,	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age, Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay."	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible 1.3.60
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age, Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay." JULIET	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible 1.3.60
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age, Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay." JULIET And stint thou too, I pray thee, Nurse, say I!	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible 1.3.60 1.3.63 I ask you, stop
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age, Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay." JULIET And stint thou too, I pray thee, Nurse, say I! NURSE	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible 1.3.60 1.3.63 I ask you, stop 1.3.64
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the rood, She could have run and waddled all about, For even the day before, she broke her brow, And then my husband—God be with his soul, He was a merry man—took up the child. "Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit, Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame, The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay." To see now how a jest shall come about! I warrant, if¹ I should live a thousand years, I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he. And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay." LADY CAPULET Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace! NURSE Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh, To think it should leave crying and say "Ay." And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone, A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly. "Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face? Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age, Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay." JULIET And stint thou too, I pray thee, Nurse, say I!	said 1.3.45 lay on your back (bawdy), learning the Virgin Mary dear, stopped joke, come true I swear, and ² 1.3.50 stopped 1.3.54 I ask you, be quiet 1.3.55 can't help but laugh I swear rooster's testicle terrible 1.3.60 1.3.63 I ask you, stop

And I might live to see thee married once, I have my wish.	į
LADY CAPULET	1.3.60
Marry, that "marry" is the very theme	1.3.00
I came to talk of.—Tell me, daughter Juliet,	
How stands your disposition to be married?	how do you feel about marriag
JULIET	1.3.7
It is an honor ¹ that I dream not of.	
NURSE	1.3.72
An honor ¹ ? Were not I thine ² only nurse,	thy ¹ , if I weren't your only wet-nurs
I would say thou hadst sucked wisdom from thy teat.	
LADY CAPULET	1.3.7
Well, think of marriage now. Younger than you, Here in Verona, ladies of esteem	high broadin
Are made already mothers. By my count	high-breedin
I was your mother much upon these years	at the same ag
That you are now a maid. Thus then in brief:	ai ine same ag
The valiant Paris seeks you for his love.	
NURSE	1.3.8
A man, young lady! Lady, such a man	
As all the world. Why, he's a man of wax!	perfect like a wax mode
LADY CAPULET	1.3.8
Verona's summer hath not such a flower.	
NURSE	1.3.8
Nay, he's a flower, <u>in faith</u> , a very flower.	indee
LADY CAPULET What say you? Can you love the contlemen?	1.3.8
What say you? Can you love the gentleman? This night you shall behold him at our feast.	se
Read o'er the volume of young Paris' face,	read like a boo
And find delight writ there with beauty's pen.	writte
Examine every married lineament	well balanced facial featur
And see how one another lends content,	each tells a story 1.3.9
And what obscured in this fair volume lies	anything unclear in this boo
Find written in the <u>margent</u> of his eyes.	margin
This precious book of love, this <u>unbound</u> lover,	uncovered/unmarrie
To beautify him, only lacks a cover.	he only needs a cove
The fish lives in the sea, and 'tis <u>much pride</u>	a splendid sight 1.3.9
For <u>fair without the fair within to hide</u> .	beauty outside is beauty withi
That book in many's eyes doth share the glory	a book cover is made
That in gold clasps locks in the golden story. So shall you share all that he doth possess	beautiful by a beautiful ta all his wealth and statı
By having him, making yourself no less.	an nis weann ana sian marrying hii
NURSE	1.3.10
No less? Nay, bigger. Women grow by men.	get pregnar
LADY CAPULET	1.3.10
Speak briefly. Can you like of Paris' love?	
JULIET	1.3.10
I'll look to like, if looking liking move,	if looks will make me like hir
But no more deep will I endart ² mine eye	engage¹: I won't look any deepe
Than your consent gives strength to make it fly.	than you want me t
SERVANT [enters]	1.3.10
Madam, the guests are come, supper served up,	have com
you called, my young lady asked for,	they're calling for yo
the Nurse <u>cursed</u> in the pantry, and	is being curse
everything <u>in extremity</u> . I must <u>hence</u> to <u>wait</u> . I <u>beseech</u> you, follow <u>straight</u> .	is in chaos, go awa wait tables, beg, right awa
	wan tables, beg, right awa 1.3.11
I ADY CAPITI FT	
LADY CAPULET We follow thee. [Servant exits]	will follow

NURSE 1.3.112
Go, girl, seek happy nights to happy days. to make

Go, girl, seek happy nights <u>to</u> happy days. [They exit]

ACT 1, SCENE 4 [A street, that night.

ROMEO, MERCUTIO, BENVOLIO & Others with torches and drum]

ROMEO 1.4.1

What shall this speech be spoke for our excuse? apology for intruding
Or shall we on without apology? go on into the party
BENVOLIO 1.4.3

The date is out of such prolixity.

We'll have no Cupid hoodwinked with a scarf,

Bearing a Tartar's painted bow of lath,

Scaring the ladies like a crow-keeper,

[Nor no without-book prologue, faintly spoke]

Scarcing the ladies like a crow-keeper,

[Nor no without-book prologue, faintly spoke]

Such speeches are out of date blindfolded carrying, wood scarcing the ladies like a crow-keeper,

scarcing the ladies like a crow-keeper,

[Nor no without-book prologue, faintly spoke]

After the prompter, for our entrance.]¹
But let them measure us by what they will.

judge how they want

We'll measure them a measure and be gone.

ROMEO

1.4.11

Give me a torch, I am not for this <u>ambling</u>.

Being but <u>heavy</u>, I will <u>bear</u> the light.

dancing
heavy-hearted, carry

MERCUTIO 1.4.13 Nay, gentle Romeo, we must have you dance.

ROMEO 1.4.14

Not I, believe me. You have dancing shoes
With nimble soles. I have a soul of lead

So stakes me to the ground I cannot move.

MERCUTIO

You are a lover. Borrow Cupid's wings

that

1.4.17

And soar with them above a common bound.

ROMEO

In love

leap/limit

1.4.19

I am too sore <u>enpiercèd</u> with his <u>shaft</u> wounded, arrow To soar with his light feathers, and so bound

I cannot <u>bound a pitch</u> above <u>dull woe</u>. *leap to any height, my sorrow* Under love's heavy burden do I sink.

MERCUTIO 1.4.23

And to sink in it, should you burden love,
Too great oppression for a tender thing.

you'd burden love by sinking in it

ROMEO 1.4.25

Is love a tender thing? It is too rough,

Too rude, too boisterous, and it pricks like thorn.

quarrelsome

MERCUTIO 1.4.27

If love be rough with you, be rough with love!

Prick love for pricking, and you beat love down.

Give me a case to put my visage in:

A visor for a visor. What care I

an ugly mask for my ugly face

What curious eye doth cote deformities?

Here are the beetle brows shall blush for me.

BENVOLIO

Come knock and enter and no scoper in as soon as we're inside.

Come, knock and enter, and <u>no sooner in,</u>
But every man <u>betake him to his legs.</u>

OMEO

1.4.35

A torch for me. Let <u>wantons</u> light of heart playful people
Tickle the senseless <u>rushes</u> with their heels, carpet
For I am proverbed with a grandsire phrase: I will follow a proverb

TU11 11 1 1 1 1 1	(1)
I'll be a candle holder and look on.	(proverb)
The game was ne'er so <u>fair</u> , and I am done ¹ .	party, bright (proverb)
MERCUTIO	1.4.40
Tut, dun's the mouse,	a mouse is grey-brown (proverb)
the constable's own word.	so keep quiet as a mouse
If thou art <u>Dun</u> , we'll <u>draw</u> thee from the <u>mire</u>	a horse named Dun, pull, mud
Of— <u>save your reverence</u> —love, wherein thou <u>stick'st</u>	
Up to the ears. Come, we <u>burn</u> daylight, ho!	waste 1.4.45
	1.4.43
Nay, that's not so. MERCUTIO I mean, sir, in delay	1 4 46
	1.4.46
	orches, lights ² lights ² : lamps lit in day
Take <u>our good</u> meaning, for <u>our judgment sits</u> Five times in that ere once in our five wits.	the obvious, there's much wisdom in it
ROMEO	1.4.50
And we mean well in going to this <u>mask</u> , But 'tis <u>no wit</u> to go.	masquerade party not wise
MERCUTIO Why, may one ask?	1.4.52
ROMEO	1.4.53
I dreamt a dream tonight.	last night
MERCUTIO And so did I.	1.4.54
ROMEO	1.4.55
Well, what was yours?	1.1.55
MERCUTIO That dreamers often lie!	(pun) 1.4.56
ROMEO	1.4.57
In bed asleep, while they do dream things true!	1.1.57
MERCUTIO	1.4.58
O, then I see Queen Mab hath been with you!	21,100
[BENVOLIO	
Queen Mab? What's she?] ¹	
Queen Mad: What's she!	
MERCUTIO	1.4.59
MERCUTIO	1.4.59
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes	
MERCUTIO	gem-stone
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone	gem-stone officer
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u>	gem-stone
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> ,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners' ² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of <u>film</u> , Her <u>wagoner</u> a small grey-coated gnat,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the <u>moonshine's watery beams</u> , Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of <u>film</u> , Her <u>wagoner</u> a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her <u>wagoner</u> a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid ² .	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders' 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners' ² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid ² . Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers.	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders' 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders + 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are.	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on ² , that ² , right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath ² , smell of sweet foods (bawdy)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose, And then dreams he of smelling out a suit;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders + 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy) high paying job
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose, And then dreams he of smelling out a suit; And sometime comes she with a tithe-pig's tail	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy) high paying job pig donated to the church
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straight O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose, And then dreams he of smelling out a suit;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart spiders + 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 ; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy) high paying job

Sometime she driveth o'er a soldier's neck, And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats, Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades, Of healths five-fathom deep, and then anon Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes, And being thus frighted swears a prayer or two And sleeps again. This is that very Mab	crossing enemy lines, ambushes long drinking bouts, soon is startled 1.4.91
That plats the manes of horses in the night,	braids
And bakes the elflocks in foul sluttish hairs,	mats the hair of old hags
Which once untangled, much misfortune bodes.	brings misfortune (superstition)
This is the hag, when maids lie on their backs,	1.4.97
That presses them and <u>learns</u> them first to <u>bear</u> ,	teaches, bear children (bawdy)
Making them women of good carriage.	
This is she—	
ROMEO Peace, peace, Mercutio, peace!	1.4.101
Thou talk'st of nothing.	
MERCUTIO True, I talk of dreams,	1.4.103
Which are the children of an idle brain,	
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy,	born, foolish
Which is as thin of substance as the air	
And more <u>inconstant</u> than the wind, who woos	changeable
Even now the frozen bosom of the north,	
And, being angered, puffs away from thence,	blows away from there
Turning his face to the <u>dew-dropping south</u> .	side ² , rainy south
BENVOLIO	1.4.111
This wind you talk of blows us from <u>ourselves!</u>	plans
Supper is done, and we shall come too late!	
ROMEO	1.4.113
I fear too early, for my mind misgives	fears
Some consequence <u>yet</u> hanging in the stars	still
Shall bitterly begin his fearful date	1.4.115
With this night's <u>revels</u> , and <u>expire the term</u>	party, end the life
Of a despised life closed in my breast	my hated life
By some vile forfeit of untimely death.	evil, early death
But He that hath the steerage of my course	. 2
Direct my sail ¹ !—On, <u>lusty</u> gentlemen!	suit², let's go, merry 1.4.120
BENVOLIO	1.4.121
Strike, drum!	play, drummer
[All exit]	

ACT 1, SCENE 5
[Capulet house. Two SERVANTS, Musicians & Guests]

1st SERVANT	1.5.1
Where's Potpan, that he helps not to take away?	isn't helping to clear tables
He shift a trencher! He scrape a trencher!	pick up a dish, clean a dish
2nd SERVANT	1.5.4
When good manners shall lie all in one or two men's	work habits
hands, and they unwashed too, 'tis a <u>foul</u> thing.	terrible
1st SERVANT	1.5.7
Away with the joint-stools, remove the court-cupboard,	stools, sideboard
look to the plate. Good thou, save me a piece of	take care of the utensils
marchpane, and as thou lovest me, let the	marzipan, do me a favor, tell
porter let in Susan Grindstone and Nell. [2nd Servant exits]	-
Antony and Potpan!	
3rd SERVANT [enters with another Servant]	1.5.12
Ay, boy, ready.	

1 GEDVANT	1.5.12
1st SERVANT You are looked for and called for, asked for and	1.5.13
sought for, in the great <u>chamber</u> .	hall
3rd SERVANT	1.5.14
We cannot be here and there too. Cheerly, boys!	cheer up
Be <u>brisk awhile</u> , and	happy while you can
the longer liver take all.	whoever lives longest
[They exit] [LORD & LADY CAPULET, COUSIN CAPULET, NURSE, Jo	ULIFT TYRALT
and more Guests enter]	CHEI, IIBIEI,
CAPULET	1.5.18
Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes	
Unplagued with corns will walk a bout with you.—	with no corns, dance
Ah ha, my <u>mistresses!</u> Which of you all Will now <u>deny</u> to dance? She that <u>makes dainty</u> ,	ladies refuse, coyly refuses
She I'll swear hath corns. Am I come near you ⁺ now?—	close to the truth, ye ²
Welcome, gentlemen. I have seen the day	1.5.25
That I have worn a visor and could tell	mask
A whispering tale in a <u>fair</u> lady's ear,	beautiful
Such as would <u>please</u> . Tis gone, 'tis gone, 'tis gone.	delight her
You are welcome, gentlemen!—Come, musicians, play!— [Music plays]	
A hall, a hall, give room!—And foot it, girls!—	make, dance
[They dance]	mente, dentee
More light, you knaves, and turn the tables up,	idiots, fold 1.5.32
And <u>quench</u> the fire, the room is grown too hot.—	put out
[ROMEO, MERCUTIO & BENVOLIO enter in masks]	
Ah, <u>sirrah</u> , this <u>unlooked-for sport comes well!</u> [to Cousin] Nay, sit, nay, sit, good cousin Capulet,	servant, unexpected maskers, come at a good time
For you and I are past our dancing days.	come ai a good time
How long is't now since last yourself and I	
Were in a mask?	
COUSIN By'r Lady, thirty years.	1.5.39
CAPULET What man his not so much his not so much	1.5.40
What, man, 'tis not so much, 'tis not so much. 'Tis since the <u>nuptial</u> of Lucentio,	wedding
Come Pentecost as quickly as it will,	Pentecost Sunday
Some five and twenty years, and then we masked.	twenty five
COUSIN	1.5.44
'Tis more, 'tis more. His son is <u>elder</u> , sir.	older than that
His son is thirty. CAPULET Will you tell me that?	1.5.46
His son was but a ward two years ago.	child
This son was out a <u>ware</u> two yours ago.	Citica
ROMEO [seeing Juliet; to a Servant ²]	1.5.48
What lady's that, which doth enrich the hand	hold the hand
Of yonder knight?	that gentleman
[SERVANT I know not, sir.] ²	1.5.50 [not in 1]
ROMEO	1.5.51
O, she doth teach the torches to burn bright!	1.5.51
It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night	_
Like ¹ a rich jewel in an Ethiope's ear,	as², Ethiopian's
Beauty too rich for <u>use</u> , for earth too dear!	everyday use
So shows a snowy dove trooping with crows,	appears, white, among
As <u>yonder</u> lady <u>o'er her fellows shows</u> . The <u>measure</u> done, I'll watch <u>her place of stand</u> ,	that, stands out 1.5.56 dance, where she goes
And, touching hers, make blessèd my rude hand.	touching her hand, rough
., <u></u> ,, 0100000 mj <u>1000</u> mmo.	The state of the s

Did my heart love till now? Forswear it, sight,	before, deny it, eyes
For I ne'er saw true beauty till this night.	before, deny u, cyes
TVD ALT [acidal	1.5.61
TYBALT [aside] This by his voice should be a Montague!	1.5.61
This, by his voice, should be a Montague!	must
[to Page] Fetch me my <u>rapier</u> , boy. [Page exits] What, dares the slave	sword
	scumbag
Come <u>hither</u> , covered with an <u>antic face</u> , To fleer and scorn at our <u>solemnity</u> ?	here, mask sneer, festivity
Now, by the stock and honor of my kin,	sheer, jestivity family
To strike him dead, I hold it not a sin! [starts to go]	jamiiy
CAPULET	1.5.68
Why, how now, kinsman! Wherefore storm you so?	hello, why so angry
TYBALT	1.5.69
Uncle, this is a Montague, our foe,	1.5.07
A villain that is hither come in spite	came here, to spite and
To scorn at our solemnity this night!	festivity
CAPULET	1.5.72
Young Romeo is it?	
TYBALT Tis he, that villain Romeo.	1.5.73
CAPULET	1.5.74
Content thee, gentle coz. Let him alone.	calm down, nephew
He ¹ bears him like a portly gentleman,	behaves like, dignified
And, to say truth, Verona brags of him	
To be a virtuous and well-governed youth.	well-behaved
I would not for the wealth of all the town	
Here in my house do him disparagement.	disrespect him
Therefore be patient. <u>Take no note of him</u> .	ignore him 1.5.80
It is my will, the which if thou respect,	wish
Show a <u>fair presence</u> and put off these frowns,	pleasant face
An <u>ill-beseeming semblance</u> for a feast.	inappropriate expression
TYBALT	1.5.84
It fits, when such a villain is a guest.	
I'll not endure him!	4.706
CAPULET He shall be endured!	1.5.86
What, goodman boy! I say, he shall! Go to!	go away
Am I the master here, or you? Go to!	
You'll not endure him! God shall mend my soul!	save my soul
You'll make a <u>mutiny</u> among my guests? You will <u>set cock-a-hoop</u> ? You'll be the man?	riot show off
TYBALT	show off 1.5.92
Why, uncle, 'tis a shame!	1.3.92
CAPULET Go to, go to!	1.5.93
You are a saucy boy! Is't so, indeed?	disrespectful
This trick may chance to scathe you, I know what!	stunt, get you trouble, I tell you
You must contrary me? Marry, 'tis time—	you'll cross me
[to dancing Guests] Well said, my hearts!	done, dears
[to Tybalt] You are a princox! Go,	cocky boy
Be quiet, or—	
[to Servants] More light, more light!	torches
[to Tybalt] For shame!	
I'll make you quiet!	
[going to dancing Guests] What, cheerly, my hearts!	wonderful, my dears
TYBALT [aside]	1.5.100
Patience perforce with wilful choler meeting	forced on me by his rage
Makes my flesh tremble in their different greeting.	me tremble with anger
I will withdraw, but this intrusion shall,	go
Now seeming <u>sweet</u> , convert to <u>bitt'rest gall</u> . [exits]	okay, bitterness

ROMEO [taking Juliet's hand] If I profane with my unworthiest ² hand	(a sonnet starts here) 1.5.104 defile, unworthy
This holy shrine, the gentle sin ² is this:	fine ⁺
My lips, two blushing pilgrims, ready stand	ime
To smooth that rough touch with a tender kiss.	
JULIET	1.5.108
Good pilgrim, you do wrong your hand too much,	
Which mannerly devotion shows in this,	
For saints have hands that pilgrims' hands do touch,	statues of saints
And <u>palm to palm</u> is holy <u>palmers</u> ' kiss.	shaking hands, pilgrims
ROMEO	1.5.112
Have not saints lips, and holy <u>palmers</u> too?	pilgrim
JULIET	1.5.113
Ay, pilgrim, lips that they must use in prayer. ROMEO	1.5.114
O, then dear saint, let lips do what hands do;	
They pray: <u>Grant² thou</u> , <u>lest</u> faith turn to despair.	yield ¹ , grant me a kiss, els
JULIET	1.5.110
Saints do not move, though grant for prayers' sake.	they do grant prayer
ROMEO Then mayor not while may mayor's offeet I take (ligaes)	1.5.11
Then move not while my prayer's effect I take. [kisses : Thus from my lips, by thine, my sin is purged.	nerj washed awa
JULIET	1.5.11
Then have my lips the sin that they have took.	my lips now have your si
ROMEO	1.5.120
Sin from my lips? O, trespass sweetly urged!	so sweetly you tell me I sinned
Give me my sin again. [kisses her]	give bac
JULIET You kiss by th' book.	properly 1.5.122
NURSE	1.5.12
Madam, your mother craves a word with you.	
[Juliet goes]	
ROMEO [to Nurse]	1.5.124
What is har mather?	who
What is her mother?	young sir 1.5.125
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> ,	young 50 1.5.12.
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> , Her mother is the lady of the house,	young on 113.12.
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> , Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous.	
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> , Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked <u>withal</u> .	witi
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> , Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked <u>withal</u> . I tell you, he that can <u>lay hold of her</u>	wit. win he
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> , Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked <u>withal</u> . I tell you, he that can <u>lay hold of her</u> Shall have <u>the chinks</u> . [moves away]	wit win he mone
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet?	with win he mone 1.5.13
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt.	wit. win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my fo
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo]	with win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my fo
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best!	with win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13: let's go, party, its peak (proverb
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO	with win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.133 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.134
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest.	with win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.133 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.134
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse]	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13: let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13: uneasines
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone,	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13 uneasines.
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards—	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13 uneasines.
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all.	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13: let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13: uneasines
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.—	with win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13; let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13; uneasines 1.5.13; desert soon
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.—	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13 uneasines 1.5.13 desert soon bring more, go to bed
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.— Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late.	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13: let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13: uneasines 1.5.13: desert soon bring more, go to be servant, faith, it's getting late
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.— Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late. I'll to my rest. [exit]	with win he win he mone 1.5.13 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.13: let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.13: uneasines 1.5.13: desert soon bring more, go to be servant, faith, it's getting lating go res
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.— Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late. I'll to my rest. [exit] JULIET	with win her money 1.5.131 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.132 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.132 uneasines. 1.5.135 desert soon bring more, go to bed servant, faith, it's getting late go res 1.5.142
NURSE Marry, bachelor, Her mother is the lady of the house, And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous. I nursed her daughter that you talked withal. I tell you, he that can lay hold of her Shall have the chinks. [moves away] ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet? O dear account! My life is my foe's debt. BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo] Away, be gone! The sport is at the best! ROMEO Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest. [All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse] CAPULET Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone, We have a trifling foolish banquet towards— Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all. I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.— Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late. I'll to my rest. [exit]	with win her win her money 1.5.131 costly, in debt to my for 1.5.132 let's go, party, its peak (proverb 1.5.134 uneasines. 1.5.135 desert soon bring more, go to bed servant, faith, it's getting late go res 1.5.142 here, who is tha

JULIET	1.5.144
What's he that now is going out of door?	who
NURSE	1.5.145
Marry, that, I think, be young Petruchio.	well
JULIET	1.5.146
What's he that follows there ¹ , that would not dance?	here ²
NURSE	1.5.147
I know not.	
JULIET	1.5.148
Go ask his name. [Nurse goes]	
[aside] If he be married,	
My grave is like to be my wedding bed!	
NURSE [returning]	1.5.150
His name is Romeo, and a Montague,	
The only son of your great enemy!	
JULIET	1.5.152
My only love sprung from my only hate!	
Too early seen unknown, and known too late!	
<u>Prodigious</u> birth of love it is to me,	wonderful and ominous
That I must love a loathed enemy.	· ·
NURSE	1.5.156
What's this? What's this?	
JULIET A rhyme I learned even now	1.5.157
Of one I danced withal.	from someone, with
LADY CAPULET ¹ [offstage] Juliet!	·
NURSE Anon, anon.	in a minute 1.5.159
Come, let's away. The strangers all are gone.	let's go, guests
[They exit]	
ACT 2 DDOLOCUE	
ACT 2, PROLOGUE	
CHORUS	2.0.1

Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. new love, desires That fair for which love groaned for and would die, beautiful woman With tender Juliet matched³, is now not <u>fair</u>. compared, beautiful Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitched by the charm of looks, enchanted, gazing But to his foe supposed he must complain, alleged foe, beg for favor And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. must steal, dangerous Being held a foe, he may not have access regarded as To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; lovers swear 2.0.10 And she as much in love, her means much less has even less opportunity To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, gives opportunities Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet.

moderating their troubles

ACT 2, SCENE 1

[Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO]

ROMEO	2.1.1
Can I go forward when my heart is here?	walk away
Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out.	weary body, follow your heart
[exits]	
[BENVOLIO & MERCUTIO enter]	
BENVOLIO	2.1.3
Romeo! My cousin Romeo! [Romeo!] ²	

MERCUTIO He is wise,	2.1.4
And, on my life, hath stol'n him home to bed.	
BENVOLIO	2.1.6
He ran this way and leaped this <u>orchard wall</u> . <u>Call</u> , good Mercutio.	garden fence call him
MERCUTIO Nay, I'll conjure too.	2.1.8
Romeo! Humors! Madman! Passion! Lover!	moody one
Appear thou in the <u>likeness</u> of a sigh!	form
Speak but one rhyme and I am satisfied.	v
Cry but "Ay me!" Pronounce ¹ but "love" and "dove" ¹ .	
Speak to my gossip Venus one fair word,	gossipy lady
One nickname for her <u>purblind</u> son and heir ¹ ,	blind 2.1.15
Young <u>Abraham</u> Cupid, he that shot so <u>true</u> ² When King Cophetua loved the beggar-maid!—	cheating, trim ¹ : straight
He heareth not, he stirreth not, he moveth not.	
The ape is dead, and I must conjure him.—	monkey is playing dead
I conjure thee by Rosaline's bright eyes,	2.1.20
By her high forehead and her scarlet lip,	
By her fine foot, straight leg, and quivering thigh,	
And the demesnes that there adjacent lie,	"di·máins": region between (bawdy)
That in thy <u>likeness</u> thou appear to us! BENVOLIO	flesh and blood 2.1.25
And if he hear thee, thou wilt anger him!	2.1.23
MERCUTIO	2.1.26
This cannot anger him. Twould anger him	2.1.20
To raise a spirit in his mistress' circle	(bawdy)
Of some strange nature, letting it there stand	
Till she had <u>laid it and conjured it down</u> .	cast a spell and laid it down
That were some spite! My invocation	would provoke him, spell
Is fair and honest. In his mistress' name, I conjure only but to raise up him.	(bawdy)
BENVOLIO	2.1.33
Come, he hath hid himself among these trees	
To be consorted with the humorous night.	commune, moody
Blind is his love and best befits the dark.	
MERCUTIO	2.1.36
If love be blind, love cannot hit the <u>mark</u> . Now will he sit under a medlar tree	target
And wish his mistress were that kind of fruit	a fruit of suggestive shape
As maids call medlars when they <u>laugh alone</u> .—	snicker
O, Romeo, that she were, O, that she were	2.1.40
An open-arse and thou a pop'rin pear!	medlar, long pear
Romeo, good night.—I'll to my <u>truckle²-bed</u> .	trundle ¹ : cot
This <u>field-bed</u> is too cold for me to sleep.	camping outdoors
Come, shall we go?	useless 2.1.45
BENVOLIO Go then, for 'tis <u>in vain</u> To seek him here that means not to be found.	usetess 2.1.43
[They exit]	
[They essay	
ACT 2, SCENE 2	
[Outside Juliet's balcony. ROMEO]	
ROMEO	2.2.1
He jests at scars that never felt a wound.	teases me for pains he's never felt
[JULIET enters at window]	Jan Family 136 B 116. C. John
But <u>soft</u> , what light through <u>yonder</u> window <u>breaks</u> ?	wait, that, shines
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun.	
Arise, <u>fair</u> sun, and kill the envious moon,	beautiful

XX 71 1	2.2.5
Who is already sick and pale with grief	2.2.5
That thou her <u>maid</u> art far more fair than she.	servant
Be not her maid, since she is envious,	1
Her <u>vestal livery</u> is but <u>sick</u> ² and green,	virgin's uniform, pale¹
And none but <u>fools</u> do wear it. <u>Cast it off</u> .	jesters, take them off
It is my lady. O, it is my love!	2.2.10
O, that she knew she were!	if only she knew
She speaks, yet she says nothing. What of that?	I cannot hear
Her eye discourses; I will answer it.	speaks to me
I am too bold. Tis not to me she speaks.	presumptuous
Two of the fairest stars in all the heaven,	2.2.15
Having some business, do entreat her eyes	have begged
To twinkle in their <u>spheres</u> till they return.	orhits
What if her eyes were there, they in her head?	Orons
The brightness of her cheek would shame those stars,	outshine 2.2.20
	2
As daylight doth a lamp. Her eyes ¹ in heaven	eye ²
Would through the <u>airy region stream</u> so bright	sky, shine
That birds would sing and think it were not night.	2.2.25
See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand!	2.2.25
O, that I were a glove upon that hand,	I wish I were
That I might touch that cheek!	
JULIET Ay me!	2.2.27
ROMEO She speaks.	2.2.28
O, speak again, bright angel, for thou art	
As glorious to this night, being o'er my head	
As is a wingèd messenger of heaven	
Unto the white-upturned wondering eyes	awe-struck
Of mortals that fall back to gaze on him	
When he <u>bestrides</u> the lazy puffing clouds	mounts
And sails upon the bosom of the air.	
JULIET	2.2.36
O Romeo, Romeo, wherefore art thou Romeo?	why must you be "Romeo"
Deny thy father and refuse thy name.	may made you be Itemee
Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,	just swear to be my love
And I'll no longer be a Capulet.	just swear to be my tove
ROMEO	2.2.40
Shall I hear more, or shall I speak at this?	2.2.40
JULIET	2.2.41
â	1
'Tis <u>but</u> thy name that is my ² enemy.	only, mine
Thou art thyself, though not a Montague.	you would still be yourself if
What's Montague? It is nor hand, nor foot,	
Nor arm, nor face, nor any other part ¹	2.2.45
Belonging to a man. ² O, be some other name! ¹	2.2.45
What's in a name? That which we call a rose	-2
By any other name ¹ would smell as sweet.	word^2
So Romeo would, were he not Romeo called,	
Retain that dear perfection which he <u>owes</u>	owns
Without that title. Romeo, <u>doff</u> thy name,	discard 2.2.50
And <u>for</u> that name, which is no part of thee,	in exchange for, thy ²
Take all myself.	take all of me
ROMEO [to her] I take thee at they word.	2.2.53
Call me but Love, and I'll be new baptized;	re-baptized with a new name
Henceforth I never will be Romeo.	from now on
JULIET	2.2.56
What man art thou that thus bescreened in night	is hidden
So stumblest on my counsel?	eavesdropping on my secrets
ROMEO By a name	2.2.58
I know not how to tell thee who I am.	2.2.36
My name, dear saint, is hateful to myself,	

Because it is an enemy to thee.	
Had I it written, I would tear the word.	
JULIET	2.2.63
My ears have not yet drunk a hundred words	
Of thy tongue's utterance ¹ , yet I know the sound.	uttering ²
Art thou not Romeo and a Montague?	
ROMEO	2.2.66
Neither, fair saint ¹ , if either thee dislike.	maid ²
JULIET	2.2.67
How came'st thou hither, tell me, and wherefore?	here, why
The orchard walls are high and hard to climb,	
And the place death, considering who thou art,	
If any of my kinsmen find thee here.	family
ROMEO	2.2.71
With love's light wings did I <u>o'er-perch</u> these walls,	fly over
	jiy over
For stony limits cannot hold love out,	love will do what it dares
And what love can do, that dares love attempt.	
Therefore thy <u>kinsmen</u> are no stop to me.	family
JULIET 2 de la 1911 de	2.2.75
If they do see ² thee, they will murder thee!	find ¹
ROMEO	2.2.76
Alack, there lies more <u>peril</u> in thine eye ²	danger, eyes ¹
Than twenty of their swords! Look thou but sweet,	upon me sweetly
And I am <u>proof</u> against their <u>enmity</u> .	armored, hostility
JULIET	2.2.79
I would not for the world they saw ² thee here.	find ¹ : want them to see you here
ROMEO	2.2.80
I have night's cloak to hide me from their eyes ² ,	sight ¹
And but thou love me, let them find me here.	if you do not love me
My life were better ended by their hate	• •
Than death prorogued, wanting of thy love.	postponed, without your love
JULIET	2.2.84
By whose direction found'st thou out this place?	
ROMEO	2.2.85
By love, who first did prompt me to <u>inquire</u> .	seek you
He lent me counsel and I lent him eyes.	advice
I am no pilot, yet wert thou as far	navigator
As that vast shore washed ¹ with the farthest sea,	navigator
I would adventure for such merchandise.	treasure
JULIET	2.2.90
	2.2.90
Thou know'st the mask of night is on my face,	ainligh aglan
Else would a <u>maiden</u> blush <u>bepaint</u> my cheek	girlish, color
For that which thou hast heard me speak tonight.	-1 - 41 C-11 C1:/:
Fain would I dwell on form; fain, fain deny	gladly, follow formalities
What I have spoke. But farewell <u>compliment!</u>	etiquette
Dost thou love me? I know thou wilt say "Ay,"	2.2.95
And I will take thy word. Yet if thou swear'st,	
Thou mayst prove false. At lovers' perjuries,	you may be lying, lies
They say, <u>Jove</u> laughs. O gentle Romeo,	the god Jupiter
If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully.	
Or if thou think'st I am too quickly won,	2.2.100
I'll frown and be <u>perverse</u> and <u>say thee nay</u>	stubborn, tell you no
So thou wilt <u>woo</u> ; but <u>else</u> not for the world.	pursue me, otherwise
In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond,	too affectionate
And therefore thou mayst think my b'havior ² light,	havior ¹ : <i>I'm not serious</i>
But trust me, gentleman, I'll prove more <u>true</u>	faithful 2.2.105
Than those that have more coying to be strange.	who play hard-to-get
I should have been more strange, I must confess,	aloof
But that thou overheard'st, ere I was 'ware,	before I was aware
	ogo. o i mad amare

Markey law and a Thought and a mark	2.2.100
My true-love passion. Therefore pardon me,	2.2.109
And not <u>impute</u> this yielding to <u>light</u> love,	misinterpret, shallow/unchaste
Which the dark night hath so discoverèd. ROMEO	2 2 112
	$\frac{2.2.112}{\text{that you}^2}$
Lady, by <u>yonder</u> blessèd moon I swear ¹	that, vow ²
That <u>tips</u> with silver all these fruit-tree tops—	shines 2.2.114
JULIET O swear not by the moon the inconstant moon	
O, swear not by the moon, the <u>inconstant</u> moon,	ever-changing
That monthly changes in her circled orb,	orbit unless, inconsistent
Lest that thy love prove likewise <u>variable</u> .	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
ROMEO What shall Lawrenthy?	2.2.117
What shall I swear by?	2 2 110
JULIET Do not swear at all.	2.2.118
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,	1
Which is the god of my <u>idolatry</u> ,	devotion
And I'll believe thee.	2.2.122
ROMEO If my heart's dear love—	2.2.122
JULIET	2.2.123
Well, do not swear. Although I joy in thee,	enjoy seeing you
I have no joy of this contract tonight.	these vows
It is too rash, too unadvised, too sudden,	2.2.125
Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be	
<u>Ere</u> one can say "It lightens." <u>Sweet</u> , good night!	before, sweetheart
This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,	
May <u>prove</u> a beauteous flower when next we meet.	become
Good night, good night! As sweet <u>repose</u> and rest	sleep 2.2.130
Come to thy heart as that within my <u>breast!</u>	heart
ROMEO	2.2.132
O, wilt thou leave me so unsatisfied?	
JULIET	2.2.133
What satisfaction canst thou have tonight?	
ROMEO	2.2.134
Th' exchange of thy love's faithful vow for mine.	
JULIET	2.2.135
I gave thee mine before thou didst request it,	
And yet I would it were to give again.	I wish it were still mine
ROMEO Z	2.2.137
Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love?	
JULIET	2.2.138
But to be frank and give it thee again.	just to be lavish
And yet I wish but for the thing I have.	just to de turnish
My bounty is as boundless as the sea,	gifts
My love as deep. The more I give to thee,	8915
The more I have, for both are infinite.	
NURSE [inside, calls for Juliet]	
JULIET	2.2.143
I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu!	inside, goodbye
[to her] Anon, good Nurse!	in a minute
	in a minute
[to him] Sweet Montague, be true.	wait just haak
Stay but a little; I will come again. [goes in]	wait, just, back
ROMEO	2.2.146
O blessèd, blessèd night! I am <u>afeard</u> ,	afraid
Being in night, all this is but a dream,	1 (1)
Too <u>flattering</u> -sweet to be <u>substantial</u> .	wonderfully, real
JULIET [comes out again]	2.2.149
Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed.	
If that thy bent of love be honorable,	your intentions
Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow	
By one that I'll procure to come to thee,	someone, arrange

1771	1.1.	
Where and what time thou wilt perform the <u>rite</u> ,	wedding	
And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	life	
And follow thee my <u>lord</u> throughout the world.	husband	
NURSE [inside]	2.2.156	
Madam!		
JULIET	2.2.157	
[to her] I come, anon!	2.2.12	
[to him] But if thou mean'st not well,		
	1	
I do <u>beseech</u> thee—	beg	
NURSE [inside] Madam!	2.2.159	
JULIET [to her] By and by I come!	soon 2.2.160	
[to him] To cease thy suit and leave me to my grief.	courtship / strife ²	
Tomorrow will I send.	send my messenger	
ROMEO So thrive ² my soul—	strive ⁺ : <i>upon my soul</i> 2.2.163	
JULIET SO UNIT OF THE SOUR	2.2.164	
	2.2.104	
A thousand times good night! [goes in]	2.2.165	
ROMEO	2.2.165	
A thousand times the worse to want thy light.	without	
Love goes toward love as schoolboys from their books,		
But love from love, toward school with <u>heavy</u> looks.	reluctant	
JULIET [comes out again]	2.2.169	
Hist! Romeo, hist! [aside] O, for a falc'ner's voice	psst, if only I had	
To lure this tassel-gentle back again!	noble hawk	
Bondage is hoarse, and may not speak aloud,	my father is strict, I may, loud	
Else would I tear the cave where <u>Echo</u> lies,	the nymph Echo	
And make her airy tongue more hoarse than mine	voice	
With repetition of "My Romeo!"	echoing	
ROMEO [aside]	2.2.175	
It is my soul that calls upon my name!		
How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,	voices	
Like softest music to <u>attending</u> ears!	listening	
JULIET	2.2.178	
Romeo!	1 2 .	
ROMEO My dear ⁴ ?	madame ¹ /niece ² /nyas ⁺ 2.2.179	
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow	time 2.2.180	
Shall I send to thee?		
ROMEO By the hour of nine.	2.2.182	
JULIET By the hour of him.	2.2.183	
I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then.	2.2.103	
I have forgot why I did call thee back.	2.2.105	
ROMEO	2.2.185	
Let me stand here till thou remember it.		
JULIET	2.2.186	
I shall forget, to have thee still stand there,		
Remembering how I love thy company.		
ROMEO	2.2.188	
And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget,	2.2.100	
Forgetting any other home but this.	2.2.100	
JULIET	2.2.190	
Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone,		
And yet no further than a wanton's bird,	spoiled girl's	
Who ^I lets it hop a little from her ¹ hand,	that ² , his ²	
Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,	chains	
And with a silk ¹ thread plucks it back again,	silken ²	
So loving-jealous of his liberty.	Silken	
	2.2.106	
ROMEO	2.2.196	
I <u>would I were</u> thy bird.		
	wish I were	
JULIET <u>Sweet</u> , so would I.		
	wish I were	

Good night, good night! Parting is such sweet sorrow That I shall say good night till it be morrow. [exits] ROMEO¹

Sleep <u>dwell</u> upon thine eyes, peace in thy <u>breast!</u> Would I were sleep and peace, so sweet to <u>rest!</u> Hence will I to my ghostly Friar's close <u>cell</u>, His help to <u>crave</u>, and my dear <u>hap</u> to tell. [exits]

morning
2.2.202
rest, heart
if, rest there
away, go to, spiritual, chamber
ask for, fortune

ACT 2. SCENE 3

[St. Peter's Church, dawn. FRIAR LAWRENCE with basket]

FRIAR 2.3.1

The grey-eyed morn smiles on the frowning night, Check'ring the eastern clouds with streaks of light, And fleckled darkness like a drunkard reels From forth day's path and Titan's fiery wheels. Now, ere the sun advance his burning eye, The day to cheer and night's dank dew to dry, I must up-fill this osier cage of ours With baleful weeds and precious-juiced flowers. The earth that's nature's mother is her tomb; What is her burying grave, that is her womb; And from her womb children of divers kind We sucking on her natural bosom find

Many for many virtues excellent,

None but for some and yet all different.

O, mickle is the powerful grace that lies

In plants, herbs, stones, and their true qualities.

For naught so vile that on the earth doth live

But to the earth some special good doth give,

Nor aught so good but, strained from that fair use,

Revolts from true birth, stumbling on abuse.

Virtue itself <u>turns vice</u>, <u>being misapplied</u>, And vice <u>sometimes by action dignified</u>. [examining a flower]

Within the infant rind of this <u>weak</u> flower

Poison hath residence and medicine power: For this, being smelt, with that part <u>cheers each part;</u> Being tasted, <u>slays¹ all senses</u> with the heart. Two such <u>opposed</u> kings encamp them <u>still</u>

In man as well as herbs, grace and rude will; And where the worser is predominant,

Full soon the <u>canker</u> death eats up that plant.

ROMEO [enter] Good morrow, Father.

FRIAR Benedicité!

What early tongue so sweet saluteth me?

Young son, it argues a distempered head
So soon to bid good morrow to thy bed.

Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,
And where care lodges, sleep will never lie;
But where unbruisèd youth with unstuffed brain
Doth couch his limbs, there golden sleep doth reign.

Therefore thy earliness doth me assure

Thou art up-roused by some distemperature;

Or if not so, then here I hit it right:

Our Romeo hath not been in bed tonight.

dappled, staggers out of the way of, burning²: sun-chariot before, raises 2.3.5

> basket harmful

is also 2.3.10 diverse plants

many plants have healing powers
all good for something
great, healing power 2.3.15
extracts
nothing is so evil
humankind
anything, that cannot be
abused for harm
becomes vice when misapplied
can be good if the result is good

frail
2.3.24

makes you feel better
stays²: kills you
enemy, always
good and evil
evil 2.3.30
infection of
2.3.32
morning
bless you 2.3.33
hails
aggests, disturbed mind
aving your bed so early

suggests, disturbed mind leaving your bed so early worry stays on guard worry stays, lie down trouble-free, clear minds rest 2.3.40

something upsetting

last night

2015	
ROMEO	2.3.46
That last is true. <u>The sweeter rest was mine</u> . FRIAR	I had an even sweeter rest 2.3.47
God pardon sin! Wast thou with Rosaline?	2.3.47
ROMEO	2.3.48
With Rosaline, my ghostly Father? No!	spiritual
I have forgot that name and that name's woe.	sp ii iiiai
FRIAR	2.3.50
That's my good son. But where hast thou been then?	
ROMEO	2.3.52
I'll tell thee ere thou ask it me again.	before
I have been feasting with mine enemy,	
Where on a sudden one hath wounded me	suddenly
<u>That's by me wounded</u> . Both our <u>remedies</u>	who I had wounded, cures
Within thy help and <u>holy physic</u> lies.	spiritual remedy
I bear no hatred, blessèd man, for <u>lo</u> ,	look
My intercession likewise steads my foe.	my plea also helps my foe (Juliet)
FRIAR	2.3.59
Be plain, good son, and homely in thy drift.	simple, speech
Riddling confession finds but riddling shrift. ROMEO	confessing in riddles, absolution 2.3.61
Then plainly know my heart's dear love is set	2.3.01
On the fair daughter of rich Capulet.	
As mine on hers, so hers is set on mine,	
And all combined, save what thou must combine	we are combined except
By holy marriage. When and where and how	we are commented to
We met, we wooed and made exchange of vow,	
I'll tell thee as we <u>pass</u> , but this I pray,	walk
That thou consent to marry us today.	
FRIAR	2.3.69
Holy Saint Francis, what a change is here!	2
Is Rosaline, whom thou didst love so dear,	that ²
So soon <u>forsaken</u> ? Young men's love then lies	forgotten
Not truly in their hearts, but in their eyes.	1
Jesu Maria, what a deal of brine	a lot of salt water
Hath washed thy <u>sallow</u> cheeks for Rosaline! How much salt water thrown ² away in waste	$yellow$ $cast^1$ 2.3.75
To season love, that of it doth not taste!	to season a love you did not taste
The sun not yet thy sighs from heaven clears,	dried the fog of your sighs
Thy old groans ring yet in mine ancient ears.	yet ringing ² , my ¹
Lo, here upon thy cheek the stain doth sit	look
Of an old tear that is not washed off yet.	2.3.80
If e'er thou wast thyself and these woes thine,	
Thou and these woes were all for Rosaline.	
And art thou changed? Pronounce this sentence then:	repeat this saying
"Women may fall when there's no strength in men."	fall from grace when
ROMEO	men have no strength
Thou <u>chide'st me oft</u> for loving Rosaline.	scolded me often 2.3.86
FRIAR	2.3.87
For doting, not for loving, pupil mine.	
ROMEO	2.3.88
And <u>bade'st</u> me bury love.	told
FRIAR Not in a grave	2.3.89
To lay one in, <u>another out to have</u> .	and take another out
ROMEO <u>I pray thee, chide me not. Her</u> I love now	2.3.91
Doth grace for grace and love for love allow.	please don't scold me, the girl returns my joy and love
The other did not so.	returns my joy ana tove
THE OTHER DIG HOUSE.	

FRIAR O, she knew well Thy love did <u>read by rote</u> and could not <u>spell</u> . But come, young waverer, come, go with me. In one respect I'll thy assistant be, For this <u>alliance</u> may so happy prove To turn your <u>households' rancor</u> to pure love.	2.3.94 recite from memory, that ² , read for one reason I'll help you marriage families' hatred
ROMEO O, let us hence! I stand on sudden haste! FRIAR Wisely and slow. They stumble that run fast. [They exit]	2.3.100 go, I cannot wait 2.3.101
ACT 2, SCENE 4 [A street, noon. BENVOLIO & MERCUTIO]	
MERCUTIO	2.4.1
Where the devil should this Romeo be?	
Came he not home tonight? BENVOLIO	last night 2.4.3
Not to his father's. I spoke with his man.	manservant
MERCUTIO	2.4.4
Ah ¹ , that same pale hard-hearted wench, that Ro	osaline, why ²
Torments him so, that he will sure run mad. BENVOLIO	2.4.7
Tybalt, the <u>kinsman</u> of old Capulet,	$nephew, to^2$
Hath sent a letter to his father's house.	Romeo's
MERCUTIO	2.4.9
A challenge, on my life.	I bet my life it's a challenge to fight
BENVOLIO	2.4.10
Romeo will <u>answer it</u> . MERCUTIO	accept it 2.4.11
Any man that can write may answer a letter.	21
BENVOLIO	2.4.12
Nay, he will answer the letter's master,	Tybalt
how he dares, being dared. MERCUTIO	accepting the dare 2.4.14
Alas poor Romeo, he is already dead, stabbed w	
a white wench's black eye, shot through the ear	
a love-song, the very <u>pin</u> of his heart <u>cleft</u> with	bull's-eye, cut
the blind bow-boy's butt-shaft. And is he a man	
to <u>encounter</u> Tybalt? BENVOLIO	<i>fight</i> 2.4.19
Why, what is Tybalt?	what's so scary about Tybalt
MERCUTIO	2.4.20
More than Prince of Cats [I can tell you] ¹ .	(a cat named Tybalt in a popular story)
O, he's the courageous captain of <u>compliments</u> .	fencing etiquette
He fights as you sing <u>prick-song</u> , keeps time, distance, and proportion. He rests his <u>minim</u> res	harmony in a duet sts, short
one, two, and the third in your bosom; the very	thrust in your chest
butcher of a silk button; a duelist, a duelist,	silk shirt, swordsman
a gentleman of the very first house	best fencing school
of the first and second cause. Ah, the immortal	well trained in fencing codes
passado! The punto reverso! The hay!— BENVOLIO	forward thrust, backhand, hit 2.4.28
The what?	2.4.20
MERCUTIO	2.4.29
The pox of such antic, lisping,	may the plague kill, silly, Spanish-accented
affecting fantasticoes ¹ , these new	affected showoffs

tuners of accents: "By Jesu, a very good blade! A very tall man! A very good whore!" Why, is not this a lamentable thing, grandsire, that we should be thus afflicted with these strange flies, these fashion-mongers, these pardon-me's, who stand so much on the new form, that they cannot sit at ease on the old bench? O, their bones, their bones!	users of catch-phrases brave sorry, old sir foreign parasites trends/bench
[ROMEO enters]	
BENVOLIO	2.4.38
Here comes Romeo, [here comes Romeo] ² .	[not in 1]
MERCUTIO	2.4.39
Without his <u>roe</u> , like a dried herring. O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified! Now is he for the	fish eggs (sexually spent)
numbers that Petrarch flowed in. Laura to	verses, wrote, compared to
his lady was a kitchen-wench (marry, she	although
had a better <u>love</u> to <u>be-rhyme her</u>), Dido	lover, write her in poetry
a dowdy, Cleopatra a gipsy, Helen and Hero	was shabby
hildings and harlots, Thisbe a grey eye or so, but	loose women
not to the purpose.—Signor Romeo, bonjour!	nothing worth mentioning
There's a French salutation to your French slop. You gave us the counterfeit fairly last night.	pants a fake
ROMEO	2.4.48
Good morrow to you both. What counterfeit did I give you?	day
MERCUTIO	2.4.50
The <u>slip</u> , sir, the slip. Can you not <u>conceive</u> ?	counterfeit money, follow me
ROMEO	2.4.51
Pardon, good Mercutio, my business was great, and	important
in such a case as mine a man may <u>strain</u> courtesy. MERCUTIO	bend the rules of 2.4.54
That's as much as to say such a case as yours	2.4.34
constrains a man to bow in the hams.	forces, bend from bowed-legs
ROMEO	2.4.56
Meaning, to curtsy.	
MERCUTIO	2.4.57
Thou hast most kindly hit it.	now you got it
ROMEO A most courteous exposition.	2.4.58 explanation
MERCUTIO	2.4.59
Nay, I am the <u>very pink</u> of courtesy.	perfect example
ROMEO	2.4.60
"Pink" for flower?	pink like a flower
MERCUTIO	2.4.61
Right.	2.4.62
ROMEO [Why,] ² then is my pump well flowered! [not in 1], so	2.4.62 hoe, (cut with "pinking" shears)
MERCUTIO , so	noe, (cui wiin pinking snears) 2.4.63
Sure wit! Follow me this jest now till thou hast worn	good, joke
out thy pump, that when the single sole of it is worn,	shoe
the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular!	outlast it
ROMEO	2.4.67
O <u>single-soled jest</u> , solely singular for the singleness! MERCUTIO	thin-soled joke 2.4.69
Come between us, good Benvolio. My wits faint. ROMEO	stop us, my wit is tired 2.4.71
Switch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry a match!	bring it on, declare victory
MERCUTIO	2.4.73
Nay, if our ² wits run the wild-goose chase, I am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in one of thy wits	thy¹
	tily

than, I am sure, I have in my whole five. Was I with	
you there for the goose?	goose joke
ROMEO	2.4.77
Thou wast never with me for anything when thou wast	C 1
not there <u>for the goose!</u> MERCUTIO	as a fool 2.4.79
I will bite thee by the ear for that jest!	2.4.19 on
ROMEO	2.4.80
Nay, good goose, bite not!	
MERCUTIO	2.4.81
Thy wit is a very bitter <u>sweeting</u> ; it is a most sharp sauce	
ROMEO	2.4.83
And is it not [then] ² well served into a sweet goose? MERCUTIO	isn't a sharp sauce served with 2.4.85
O, here's a wit of cheveril, that stretches from an	baby goat leather
inch narrow to an ell broad!	forty five inches
ROMEO	2.4.87
I stretch it out for that word "broad", which added	
to the goose, proves thee <u>far and wide a broad goose!</u>	a big fat goose
MERCUTIO Why is not this better new then greening for leve? New	2.4.90 v art well
Why, is not this better now than groaning for love? Now thou sociable, now art thou Romeo, now art thou what the	
art, by art as well as by nature. For this <u>drivelling</u> love	stupid-talking
is like a great <u>natural</u> that runs <u>lolling</u> up	idiot, with his tongue out
and down to hide his bauble in a hole!	looking for a hole to hide his toy in
BENVOLIO 22	2.4.96 [not in 1]
Stop there, [stop there] ² !	
MERCUTIO Thou desire'st me to stop in my tale against the hair.	2.4.97 against my wish
BENVOLIO	2.4.99
Thou wouldst else have made thy tale large ² !	otherwise you'd, too long ¹ (bawdy)
MERCUTIO	2.4.100
O, thou art deceived. I would have made it short, for I	
was come to the whole depth of my tale,	taken it as far as I could (bawdy)
and meant indeed to <u>occupy the argument no longer!</u> [NURSE & PETER enter]	end it there
ROMEO [sees Nurse; to Mercutio]	2.4.103
Here's goodly gear!	a huge outfit (also bawdy)
MERCUTIO ¹ [making fun of her clothes]	$ROMEO^{2}$ 2.4.104
A sail, a sail!	1
BENVOLIO ¹	MERCUTIO ² 2.4.105
Two, two: a <u>shirt</u> and a <u>smock</u> . NURSE	man's shirt, woman's smock 2.4.106
Peter!	2.4.100
PETER	2.4.107
Anon!	coming
NURSE	2.4.108
My fan, Peter.	2.4.100
MERCUTIO Good Peter, to hide her face, for her fan's the <u>fairer</u> face	2.4.109 . <i>prettier</i>
NURSE	2.4.111
God ye good morrow, gentlemen.	morning
MERCUTIO	2.4.112
God ye good <u>e'en</u> , fair gentlewoman.	afternoon
NURSE	2.4.113
Is it good e'en? MERCUTIO	afternoon 2.4.114
Tis no less, I tell ye ² , for the <u>bawdy</u> hand of the	you ¹ , vulgar
dial is now upon the prick of noon.	erect at
_ 	

NUDGE	2 4 116
NURSE Out upon you! What a man are you?	2.4.116 what kind of man
ROMEO	2.4.117
One, gentlewoman, that God hath made for himself to mar.	injure
NURSE	2.4.119
By my troth, it is well said. "For himself to mar,"	truth
quoth he? Gentlemen, can any of you tell me where I	said
may find [the] ² young Romeo?	[not in 1]
ROMEO	2.4.122
I can tell you, but young Romeo will be older when you	
have found him than he was when you sought him. I am	
the youngest of that name, for <u>fault</u> of a worse.	lack
NURSE	2.4.126
You say well.	well put
MERCUTIO HOLD HAND HAND HELD HELD HAND HOLD HELD HAND HOLD HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HAN	2.4.127
Yea, is the worst well? Very well <u>took</u> , <u>i' faith</u> ;	taken, indeed
wisely, wisely.	very wise
NURSE If you have air I desire some confidence with we ¹	2.4.129 you ²
If you be he, sir, I desire some confidence with ye ¹ . BENVOLIO [making fun of her wrong word for "conference"]	2.4.131
She will "indite" him to some supper!	2.4.131
MERCUTIO	2.4.132
A bawd, a bawd, a bawd! So ho!	whore/hare, (a hunting call)
ROMEO	2.4.133
What hast thou found?	
MERCUTIO	2.4.134
No hare, sir, unless a hare, sir, in a Lenten pie,	rabbit/whore, pie for Lent
that is something stale and hoar ere it be spent. [sings]	moldy, before, done
"An old hare hoar,	grey
And an old hare hoar,	
Is very good meat in Lent;	
But a hare that is hoar	
Is too much for a score,	not worth paying for
When it hoars ere it be spent."	molds, before, eaten
Romeo, will you come to your father's?	an to thous
We'll <u>to</u> dinner <u>thither</u> . ROMEO	go to, there 2.4.144
I will follow you.	2.4.144
MERCUTIO	2.4.145
Farewell ancient lady, farewell [sings] "lady, lady, lady."	2.4.143
[Mercutio & Benvolio exit]	
NURSE	2.4.147
I pray you, sir, what saucy merchant	disrespectful fellow
was this that was so full of his ropery?	dirty jokes
ROMEO	2.4.149
A gentleman, Nurse, that loves to hear himself talk and will	
speak more in a minute than he will stand to in a month.	do
NURSE	2.4.152
If he speak anything against me, I'll take him down,	and ²
if he were lustier than he is, and twenty such	and ² , <i>and even friskier men</i>
jacks! And if I cannot, I'll find those that shall!	men, who will
Scurvy knave! I am none of his flirt-gills!	stupid jerk, loose girls
I am none of his skains-mates!	cutthroat pals
[to Peter] And thou must stand by too, and	just
suffer every knave to use me at his pleasure!	allow, jerk, make fun of me
PETER Leave no man use you at his pleasure. If I had, my	2.4.159
I saw no man use you at his pleasure. If I had, my weapon should quickly have been out, I warrant you!	I swear
weapon should quickly have been out, I wantant you:	1 Swear

I dare draw as soon as another man, if I see	
occasion in a good quarrel, and the law on my side. NURSE	chance of a good fight 2.4.164
Now, afore God, I am so <u>vexed</u> that every part about me quivers. Scurvy knave!	upset
[to Romeo] Pray you, sir, a word. And as I told you,	
my young lady bade ¹ me inquire you out. What she	bid ² : asked me to find you
bade ¹ me say, I will keep to myself. But first let me tell	bid ² : asked me to say
ye, if you ¹ should lead her into ¹ a fool's paradise, as they	ye^2 , in^2
say, it were a very gross kind of behavior, as they say,	•
For the gentlewoman is young, and therefore, if you	
should <u>deal double with</u> her, truly it were an <u>ill</u> thing to	cheat on, horrible
be offered to any gentlewoman, and very weak dealing!	mean trick
ROMEO	2.4.175
Nurse, <u>commend me</u> to thy lady and mistress.	give my regards
I <u>protest</u> unto thee— NURSE	solemnly swear 2.4.177
Good heart, and i' faith I will tell her as much.	2.4.177
Lord, Lord, she will be a joyful woman!	
ROMEO	2.4.179
What wilt thou tell her, Nurse? Thou dost not mark me.	did not listen to me
NURSE	2.4.181
I will tell her, sir, that you do protest, which, as	
I take it, is a gentlemanlike offer.	
ROMEO	2.4.183
Bid her devise	ask her to find
Some means to come to shrift this afternoon,	some way, confession
And there she shall at Friar Lawrence' <u>cell</u> Be shrived and married.	chamber
[offers her money] Here is for thy pains.	give confession
NURSE	2.4.187
No truly sir, not a penny!	2
ROMEO	2.4.188
Go to, <u>I say you shall</u> .	I insist
NURSE	2.4.189
This afternoon, sir? Well, she shall be there.	2 4 4 9 9
ROMEO	2.4.190
And stay, good Nurse, behind the abbey wall.	wait, church
Within this hour my <u>man</u> shall be with thee And bring thee cords made like a tackled stair,	servant a rope ladder
Which to the high top-gallant of my joy	peak
Must be my convoy in the secret night.	path path
Farewell, be trusty, and I'll guit thy pains.	trustworthy, reward you
Farewell, commend me to thy mistress.	give my regards
NURSE	2.4.197
Now God in heaven bless thee! Hark you, sir.	listen
ROMEO	2.4.198
What say'st thou, my dear Nurse?	2.4.199
NURSE Is your man secret? Did you ne'er hear say,	
"Two may keep counsel, putting one away"?	able to keep a secret a secret, if one's not there
ROMEO	2.4.201
\underline{I}^+ warrant thee, my man's as true as steel.	I promise you
NURSE	2.4.202
Well, sir, my mistress is the sweetest lady, Lord,	
Lord, when 'twas a little <u>prating</u> thing! O, there	babbling
is a nobleman in town, one Paris, that would <u>fain</u>	gladly
lay knife aboard. But she, good soul, had as lief	claim her, would rather
see a toad, a very toad, as see him. I anger her	

	handsomer
man. But I'll warrant you, when I say so, she looks	I swear
as pale as any <u>clout</u> in the <u>versal</u> world. Doth not	sheet, whole
"rosemary" and "Romeo" begin both with <u>a letter?</u> ROMEO	the same letter 2.4.211
Ay, Nurse, what of that? Both with an R.	2.4.211
NURSE	2.4.212
Ah, mocker, that's the dog's name!	you mock me, a dog goes "Rrrr"
R is for the—no, I know it begins with some other	
letter—and she hath the prettiest <u>sententious</u> of it,	(she means "sentence")
of you and rosemary, that it would do you good to hear it.	2.4.216
ROMEO	2.4.216
<u>Commend me</u> to thy lady. NURSE	my regards 2.4.217
Ay, a thousand times. [Romeo exits]	2.4.217
Peter!	
PETER	2.4.218
Anon!	coming
NURSE	2.4.219
Before and apace.	go ahead, quickly
They exit]	
ACT 2, SCENE 5	
Capulet house. JULIET]	
ULIET	2.5.1
The clock struck nine when I did send the ² Nurse.	my¹
In half an hour she promised to return.	
Perchance she cannot meet him. That's not so.	perhaps, find
O, she is <u>lame!</u> Love's <u>heralds</u> should be thoughts,	slow, messengers 2.5.5
Which ten times faster glide than the sun's beams,	
Driving back shadows over louring hills	gloomy
Driving back shadows over <u>louring</u> hills. Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love.	gloomy that's why, swift-winged.
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love,	that's why, swift-winged,
	•
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood,	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love,	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love,	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead,	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news?	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits]	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits]	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. **NURSE & PETER enter**] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits] **TULIET** Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad?	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20 2.5.21
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. INURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits] IULIET Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad? Though news be sad, yet tell them merrily.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20 2.5.21 if the news is sad, tell it merrily
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits] ULIET Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad?	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20 2.5.21
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits] ULIET Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad? Though news be sad, yet tell them merrily. If good, thou shame'st the music of sweet news	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20 2.5.21 if the news is sad, tell it merrily are ruining 2.5.26
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love, And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings. Now is the sun upon the highmost hill Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come. Had she affections and warm youthful blood, She would be as swift in motion as a ball. My words would bandy her to my sweet love, And his to me. But old folks, many feign as they were dead, Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead. NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news? Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away. NURSE Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits] ULIET Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad? Though news be sad, yet tell them merrily. If good, thou shame'st the music of sweet news By playing it to me with so sour a face.	that's why, swift-winged, Venus' chariot, swift highest point 2.5.10 feelings toss toss her back to me 2.5.15 act like servant 2.5.20 2.5.21 if the news is sad, tell it merrily are ruining

JULIET	2.5.28
I would thou hadst my bones, and I thy news.	wish
Nay, come, I pray thee, speak! Good, good Nurse, speak!	
NURSE	2.5.31
Jesu, what haste! Can you not stay awhile?	wait
Do you not see that I am out of breath?	
JULIET	2.5.33
How art thou out of breath, when thou hast breath	
To say to me that thou art out of breath?	
The excuse that thou dost make in this delay	
Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.	you aren't telling
Is thy news good, or bad? Answer to that!	-
Say either, and I'll stay the circumstance!	wait for the details
Let me be satisfied: is't good or bad?	ů,
NURSE	2.5.40
Well, you have made a simple choice! You know not	foolish
how to choose a man. Romeo? No, not he! Though	,
his face be better than any man's, yet his leg excels	
all men's, and for a hand and a foot and a body,	
though they be <u>not to be talked on</u> , yet they are	nothing to talk about
past compare. He is not the flower of courtesy,	beyond comparison, model
but I'll warrant him as gentle as a lamb. Go thy ways,	I bet he's, along
wench, serve God. What, have you dined at home?	girl
JULIET	2.5.49
No, no. But all this did I know before.	
What says he of our marriage? What of that?	
NURSE	2.5.51
Lord, how my head aches! What a <u>head</u> have I!	headache
It beats as it would <u>fall</u> in twenty pieces.	break
My back, o' th' other side! O, my back, my back!	
Beshrew your heart for sending me about	curse, all around
To catch my death with jaunting up and down!	
JULIET	2.5.56
I' faith, I am sorry that thou art not well.	
Sweet, sweet, sweet Nurse, tell me, what says my love?	
NURSE	2.5.59
Your love says, like an honest gentleman, and a courteous,	* 1 1
and a kind, and a handsome, and, <u>I warrant</u> , a virtuous—	I believe
Where is your mother?	2.5.62
JULIET When the second of a William I will in the second of a William I will be second or a will be second	2.5.62
Where is my mother? Why, she is within.	inside
Where should she be? How oddly thou repliest!	what an odd reply
"Your love says, like an honest gentleman,	
'Where is your mother?'" NURSE O God's lady dear!	2.5.66
3	
Are you so hot? Marry, come up, I trow. Is this the poultice for my ² aching bones?	<i>impatient, really now medicine,</i> mine ¹
Henceforward do your messages yourself. JULIET	from now on 2.5.70
Here's such a coil! Come, what says Romeo?	such a fuss
NURSE	2.5.71
Have you got <u>leave</u> to go to <u>shrift</u> today?	permission, confession
JULIET	2.5.72
I have.	2.3.12
NURSE	2.5.73
Then <u>hie</u> you <u>hence</u> to Friar Lawrence' <u>cell</u> .	hurry, away, chamber
There <u>stays</u> a husband to make you a wife!	waits
Now comes the <u>wanton</u> blood up in your cheeks;	uncontrollable
They'll be in scarlet straight at any news.	turn red, immediately
j ii <u>oo iii oomito dhangiit</u> at anj nond.	v rea, inineatively

Hie you to church. I must another way hurry, must go To fetch a ladder, by the which your love Must climb a bird's nest soon when it is dark. to your room I am the drudge and toil in your delight, one who works for But you shall bear the burden soon at night! *do the work (bawdy)* Go! I'll to dinner. Hie you to the cell! hurry, friar's chamber **JULIET** 2.5.83 Hie to high fortune, honest Nurse. Farewell! bless you with good fortune [They exit] ACT 2, SCENE 6 [Church, afternoon. FRIAR & ROMEO] **FRIAR** 2.6.1 So smile the heavens upon this holy act, may heaven smile That after-hours with sorrow chide us not! and not give us sorrow later **ROMEO** 2.6.3 Amen, amen! But come what sorrow can, whatever sorrow comes It cannot countervail the exchange of joy outweigh That one short minute gives me in her sight. Do thou but close our hands with holy words, if you'll just join our hands Then love-devouring death do what he dare. It is enough I may but call her mine. iust **FRIAR** 2.6.9 These violent delights have violent ends And in their triumph die, like fire and powder, at their peak, gunpowder Which, as they kiss, consume. The sweetest honey are used Is loathsome in his own deliciousness, can make you sick in its And in the taste confounds the appetite. when tasted it ruins Therefore love moderately; long love doth so. that's how love lasts Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow. makes you as late as those [JULIET enters] Here comes the lady. O, so light a foot Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint. path 2.6.17 A lover may bestride the gossamers walk on spider-webs That idles in the wanton summer air, float, playful And yet not fall, so light is vanity. earthly pleasures **JULIET** 2.6.21 Good even to my ghostly confessor. evening, spiritual **FRIAR** 2.6.22 Romeo shall thank thee, daughter, for us both. [Romeo kisses her] **JULIET** 2.6.23 I'll return as much thanks, As much to him, else is his thanks too much. otherwise he gave to much [kisses Romeo back] **ROMEO** 2.6.24 Ah, Juliet, if the measure of thy joy scale Be heaped like mine, and that thy skill be more great To blazon it, then sweeten with thy breath describe This <u>neighbor</u> air, and let rich <u>music's⁴ tongue</u> nearby, music of your speech Unfold the imagined happiness that both reveal, unspoken Receive in either by this dear encounter. we share, meeting **JULIET** 2.6.30 Conceit, more rich in matter than in words. imagination, reality Brags of his substance, not of ornament. They are but beggars that can count their worth. wealth

But my true love is grown to such excess I cannot sum up sum of half my wealth.

FRIAR 2.6.35

Come, come with me, and we will <u>make short work</u>.

For, <u>by your leaves</u>, you <u>shall not</u> stay alone

Till Holy Church <u>incorporate two in one</u>.

work quickly
begging your pardons, cannot
join you two in marriage

[They exit]

ACT 3, SCENE 1

[A street. MERCUTIO, BENVOLIO & Servants]

[11 street. HERee 110, BERT OEIo & Servants]	
BENVOLIO	3.1.1
I pray thee, good Mercutio, <u>let's retire</u> .	let's go home
The day is hot, the Capulets ⁵ abroad,	Capels are 1: are out
And if we meet we shall not 'scape a brawl,	escape
For now these hot days is the mad blood stirring.	hot days stir our temper
MERCUTIO	3.1.5
Thou art like one of these ² fellows that when he en	iters those ¹
the confines of a tavern <u>claps</u> me his sword upon the	he slams
table and says, "God send me no need of thee!"	
and by the operation of the second cup,	when the 2nd drink takes effect
<u>draws</u> it on the drawer, when indeed	him ² , draws his sword on the barkeeper
there is no need.	
BENVOLIO	3.1.11
Am I like such a fellow?	
MERCUTIO	3.1.12
Come, come, thou art as <u>hot</u> a <u>jack</u> in thy mood as	hot-tempered, man
any in Italy, and as soon moved to be moody, and	
soon moody to be <u>moved</u> .	angered
BENVOLIO	3.1.15
And what to?	2116
MERCUTIO [pretending he meant "two"]	3.1.16
Nay, and there were two such, we should have	oh no, if, two of you
none shortly, for one would kill the other. Thou?	soon
Why, thou wilt quarrel with a man that hath a hair	_
more or a hair less in his beard than thou hast. The	
wilt quarrel with a man for cracking nuts, having r	
other reason but because thou hast hazel eyes. When a property would any out such a guerral?	
eye but <u>such an</u> eye would <u>spy out</u> such a quarrel?	your, seek
Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of	s food sarambled
meat, and yet thy head hath been beaten as addle a	s food, scrambled
an egg for quarreling. Thou hast quarreled with a man for coughing in the street because he hath	
wakened thy dog that hath lain asleep in the sun.	
Didst thou not fall out with a tailor for wearing his	quarrel
new doublet before Easter? With another for tying	
his new shoes with old <u>ribbon</u> ? And yet thou wilt	shoelace
tutor me from quarreling?	lecture
BENVOLIO	3.1.32
And I were so apt to quarrel as thou art, any man s	
buy the fee-simple of my life for an hour and a qua	
MERCUTIO	3.1.35
The fee-simple! O simple!	
[TYBALT & other Capulets enter]	
BENVOLIO	3.1.36
By my head, here come the Capulets.	
MERCUTIO	3.1.37
By my heel, I care not!	
TYBALT	3.1.38
L. C. L. IF. II C. I. II	d

[to Capulets] Follow me close, for I will speak to them.

[to Benvolio & Mercutio]	
Gentlemen, good <u>e'en</u> . A word with one of you.	afternoon
MERCUTIO	3.1.40
And but one word with one of us? Couple it with	
something: make it a word and a blow!	something else
TYBALT	3.1.42
You shall find me <u>apt</u> enough to that, sir,	happy
and you will give me occasion!	if, a reason
MERCUTIO Could you not take some accession without giving?	3.1.44
Could you not take some occasion without giving? TYBALT	make your own reason 3.1.46
Mercutio, thou consort'st with Romeo—	hang out with Romeo
MERCUTIO	3.1.47
Consort! What, dost thou make us minstrels?	ensemble, musicians
And thou make minstrels of us, look to	if
hear nothing but discords. Here's my	disagreement/dissonance
fiddlestick! Here's that shall make you dance!	(sword)
Zounds, consort!	my god
BENVOLIO	3.1.51
We talk here in the <u>public haunt of men</u> .	public streets
Either withdraw unto some private place,	andrulu dinavan varun anundainta
Or <u>reason coldly of your grievances</u> , Or else depart! Here all eyes gaze on us.	calmly discuss your complaints
MERCUTIO	3.1.55
Men's eyes were made to look, and let them gaze.	3.1.33
I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I!	to please anyone
[ROMEO enters]	To Produce and and
TYBALT	3.1.57
Well, peace be with you, sir. Here comes my man.	
MERCUTIO	3.1.58
But I'll be <u>hanged</u> , sir, if he wear your <u>livery</u> !	damned, manservant's uniform
Marry, go before to field, he'll be your follower!	to a dueling field, follow you
Your Worship in that sense may call him "man"!	manservant
TYBALT Romeo! The love ² I bear thee can afford	3.1.61
No better term than this: Thou art a villain!	hate ¹ : I have so little love for you all I can say is this
ROMEO	3.1.63
Tybalt, the reason that I have to love thee	3.1.03
Doth much excuse the appertaining rage	rage you deserve
To such a greeting. Villain am I none.	for
Therefore farewell. I see thou know'st me not.	v
TYBALT	3.1.67
Boy, this shall not excuse the injuries	
That thou hast done me. Therefore turn and draw!	
ROMEO	3.1.69
I do protest I never injured thee,	in a sin a
But love thee better than thou canst <u>devise</u> Till thou shalt know the reason of my love	imagine
<u>Till thou shalt know</u> the reason of my love. And so, good Capulet, which name I tender	until you learn care for
As dearly as mine ² own, be satisfied.	my ⁵
MERCUTIO	3.1.74
O calm, dishonorable, vile submission!	what a
Alla stoccato carries it away! [draws his sword]	let the best fencer win
Tybalt, you rat-catcher, will you walk?	filthy cat, come here
TYBALT	3.1.76
What wouldst thou have with me?	
MERCUTIO	3.1.77
Good King of Cats, nothing but one of your	•
nine lives that I mean to make bold withal,	beat

and <u>as you shall use</u> me hereafter, <u>dry-beat</u> the rest of the eight! Will you pluck your sword	if you offend, beat	
out of his pilcher by the ears? Make haste,	scabbard, hurry	
lest mine be about your ears ere it be out!	or else mine will cut off your ears	
TYBALT	before yours is out	
I am for you. [draws his sword]	I am ready for you 3.1.84	
ROMEO	3.1.85	
Gentle Mercutio, put thy <u>rapier up!</u>	sword, away	
MERCUTIO	3.1.86	
Come, sir, your passado!	best stroke	
[They fight]	Dest stroke	
ROMEO	3.1.87	
Draw, Benvolio, beat down their weapons!	disarm them	
Gentlemen, for shame, <u>forbear</u> this outrage!	stop	
Tybalt! Mercutio! The Prince expressly hath	stop	
Forbidden bandying ⁵ in Verona streets!	this bandying ² , fighting	
Hold, Tybalt! Good Mercutio!	tins bandying, jighting	
[draws and tries to disarm them]		
[Tybalt stabs Mercutio]		
[A CAPULET Away, Tybalt!] ⁺	3.1.92	
MERCUTIO I am hurt.	3.1.92	
A plague o' both [your] ⁺ houses! I am sped.	death to both your families, done	
[Tybalt & Capulets exit]	acam to bom your jammes, aone	
Is he gone and hath nothing?	without a scratch	
BENVOLIO What, art thou hurt?	3.1.96	
MERCUTIO What, art thou hurt:	3.1.97	
Ay, ay, a scratch, a scratch. Marry, 'tis enough.	5.1.97	
Where is my page?—Go, <u>villein</u> , fetch a surgeon! [Pag	e exits] servant	
ROMEO	3.1.99	
Courage, man, the hurt cannot be much.	3.1.77	
MERCUTIO	3.1.100	
No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a	5.1.100	
church door, but 'tis enough, 'twill serve. Ask for me		
tomorrow, and you shall find me a grave man. I am		
peppered, I warrant, for this world. A plague o' both	finished, swear	
your houses! Zounds, a dog, a rat, a mouse, a cat, to	damn	
scratch a man to death! A braggart, a rogue, a villain,	штп	
that fights by the book of arithmetic! Why the devil		
came you between us? I was hurt under your arm!		
ROMEO	3.1.109	
I thought all for the best.	3.1.10)	
MERCUTIO	3.1.110	
Help me into some house, Benvolio,	5.1.110	
Or I shall faint. A plague o' both your houses!		
They have made worms' meat of me. I have it,	I've had it	
And soundly too. Your houses!	thoroughly	
[All exit but Romeo]	inoroughty	
ROMEO	3.1.114	
This gentleman, the Prince's near ally,	close relative	
My very friend, hath got his mortal hurt ²	fatal, wound	
In my behalf. My reputation stained	jaiai, would	
With Tybalt's slander. Tybalt, that an hour	£	
Hath been my cousin! O sweet Juliet,	for	
	waah	
Thy beauty hath made me <u>effeminate</u>	weak	
And in my temper softened valor's steel!	3.1.121	
BENVOLIO [re-enters] O Roman Pomon bravo Marautio 5 doed!	5.1.121	
O Romeo, Romeo, brave Mercutio's ⁵ dead! That gallant spirit hath <u>aspired the clouds</u> ,		
i nai yanani sonin nam asbireo me cionos	risen to heaven	
Which too untimely here did scorn the earth.	soon, leave	

This day's black fate on more days doth depend: This but begins the woe others' must end. ITBALT re-enters] BENVOLIO Here comes the furious Tybalt back again! ROMEO Alive', in triumph! And Mercutio slain! Away to heav'n, respective lenity. And fire-eyed' fury be my conduct now!— It was a state of the will alian' back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies the trypalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fata) The unlucky manage of this fata brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my coussil! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, b	ROMEO	3.1.124
ITMBALT re-enters BENVOLIO Here comes the furious Tybalt back again!	This day's black fate on more days doth depend: This but begins the woe others ² must end	
BENVOLIO Here comes the furious Tybalt back again! ROMEO Alive', in triumph! And Mercutio slain! Away to heav'n, respective lenity, And fire-eyed' fury be my conduct now!— Shalt, take the "villain" back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staving for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO Q, I am Fortune's fool! GENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? ROMEO Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [out, sir, go with me, I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO On oble Prince, I can discover all They in which way mange of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade' him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal		what other days
ROMEO Alive¹, in triumph! And Mercutio slain! Away to heavh, respective lenity, And fire-eyed¹ fury be my conduct now!— Now, Tybalt, take the "villain" back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's foo! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? TYBALT CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran be that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN enter Which way ran be that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he prince's name, obey! PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter) PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel ways, and urged withal ## Wich was a provinced him ## Wich him him rese shall be with him him here shall be with him him him here shall be with him him him him him h		
Alive¹, in triumph! And Mercutio slain! Away to heav'n, respective lenity. And fire-eyed¹ fury he my conduct now!— fire and¹, guide that insult 3.1.130 That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! Nomeo, away, be gone! The stignt. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, 1 am Fortune's foo!! GITZEN (enter) Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN (enter) Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN (up, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! IPRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter! PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin; Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin; Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin; Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin; Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin; Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O		
And fire-eyed 'fury be my conduct now!— And fire-eyed 'fury be my conduct now!— Now, Tybalt, take the 'villain' back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT TYBALT TOU, wretched boy, that didst consort him here. Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt BENVOLIO The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] RINCE Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Prince! O cousin!		
And fire-eyed fury be my conduct nowl— Now, Tybalt, take the "villain" back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staving for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here. Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! If hey fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO An Erotune's foo! Staving hor tune's foo! BENVOLIO An Erotune's foo! Why dost thou stay? ROMEO O, I am Fortune's foo! BENVOLIO An Erotune's foo! Why dost thou stay? ROMEO O, I am Fortune's foo! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? ROMEO This shall deremine the death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's foo! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? ROMEO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran be that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter! PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! Pusband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! Pusband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true. For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade		
Now, Tybalt, take the "villain" back again That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here. Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! IThey fight. Romeo kills Tybalt BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO Q, I am Fortune's fool! Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! IPRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! Omy brother's child! O Prince I Cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvollo Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade' him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Trivial,		
That late thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul Is but a little way above our heads, Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! The citizens are up, and the think from existly fate's plaything BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN LUP, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! PRINCE Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! Omy brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal		
Is but a little way above our heads. Staying for thine to keep him company! Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt! BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN [enter] Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, may counsil! Omy brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade' him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Trivial,		
Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him! TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! [They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? [CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter! PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		ž
TYBALT Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here. Shalt with him hence! Shalt with him hence! NOMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! O, I am Fortune's fool! Why dost thou stay? THOULIO Why dost thou stay? They lith att murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. TITIZEN [enter] Shalt way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. TITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? Benvolio, who began this bloo		
Thou, wretched boy, that didst consort him here, Shalt with him hence! Shalt be with him from now on Shalt of the with him herc shall be with him from now on Shalt of the shalt him hence! Shalt with him hence! Shalt be with him herc shall shall be with him herc shall shall shall shall shall be with him herc shall be with him herc shall shall be with him herc shall shall be with him herc shall s		=
Shalt with him hence! ROMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.143 Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.144 Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Meter are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatab brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		
ROMEO This shall determine that! They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO		
They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt BENVOLIO		
BENVOLIO Romeo, away, be gone! The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! O, I am Fortune's fool! Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O Cousin, cousin! PRINCE BenvOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		3.1.137
The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE BENVOLIO Sal.1.59 BenvOLIO Sal.1.50 Sal.1.59 BenvOLIO Sal.1.50 S		3.1.138
Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? ICITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! IPRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,	Romeo, away, be gone!	
If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away! ROMEO O, I am Fortune's fool! O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? [Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE BENVOLIO S.1.159 BenvOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal ### Montanger of thim, bid2, reminded him trivial,		
ROMEO O, 1 am Fortune's fool! O, 1 am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? [Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. 1 charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Sallad Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Trivial,		
O, I am Fortune's fool! BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? [Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.144 Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO 3.1.146 There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.150 O noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.150 Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		
BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay? [Romeo exits] CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.144 Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO 3.1.146 There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.150 O noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! relative O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! fair For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.150 Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		
CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.144 Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO 3.1.146 There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? 51.150 O noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! 7.150 O prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! 5.150 O cousin, cousin! PRINCE 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.160 Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		
CITIZEN [enter] 3.1.144 Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO 3.1.146 There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. 3.1.147 I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? fight BENVOLIO 3.1.150 O noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! relative O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! fair For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! take O cousin, cousin! PRINCE 3.1.159 Benvollo 3.1.160 Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade† him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		3.1.143
Which way ran he that killed Mercutio? Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE BenvOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade' him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal rivial,	[remee ema]	
Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he? BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade † him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal **Titize of the ALDY CAPULED (ALDY CAPULET) Salt. 1.164 S	CITIZEN [enter]	3.1.144
BENVOLIO There lies that Tybalt. CTTIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.146 3.1.147 3.1.147 3.1.149 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 3.1.150 4.11000 4.11000 4		
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? fight BENVOLIO 3.1.150 O noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. details There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! relative O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! fair For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? Benvolio the quarrel was, and urged withal politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		
CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE 3.1.149 Where are the vile beginners of this fray? fight BENVOLIO 0 noble Prince, I can discover all explain The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. details There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET 3.1.154 Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! relative O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! fair For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? Benvolio, who momeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade+him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		3.1.146
I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade* him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Tivital,		3 1 1/17
PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, LORD & LADY CAPULET, and Others enter] PRINCE	1 / / 6	3.1.14/
and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal **Tivial** 3.1.149 **Explain** **Aexallar 3.1.159 **Torbicallar 3.1.159 **Torbicallar 3.1.159 **Torbicallar 3.1.159 **Torbicallar 3.1.159 **Torbicallar 4.110 4.110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 5.1110 6.1		LORD & LADY CAPULET,
Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal fight 3.1.150 3.1.150 and explain details Friedrice 3.1.154 relative 3.1.155 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,		,
BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.150 a strict contact contac		3.1.149
O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal ### Explain ### details 3.1.154 ### 3.1.154 ### For blood of Cousin! ### For blood of Ours, shed blood of Montague! ### Salan in the splain ### Apolitely to him, bid of the politely the politely to him, bid of the politely the politely the polit		
The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal details details details fair \$3.1.154		
There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.154 relative 3.1.154 relative 3.1.154 relative fair fair fair politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		<u> -</u>
That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.159 3.1.160 3.1.160	· ·	aetatis
LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.154 relative 3.1.155 3.1.159 3.1.159 3.1.160		
Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal relative		3.1.154
Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal fair take 3.1.159 3.1.160 politely to him, bid², reminded him trivial,		
For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal trivial,	O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt	
O cousin, cousin! PRINCE 3.1.159 Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO 3.1.160 Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal politely to him, bid ² , reminded him trivial,		· ·
PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.159 3.1.160 7.1.160 7.		take
Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? 3.1.160 politely to him, bid ² , reminded him trivial,		2 1 150
BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal 3.1.160 politely to him, bid ² , reminded him		3.1.139
Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade ⁺ him bethink How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal politely to him, bid ² , reminded him trivial,	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	3 1 160
Romeo, that spoke <u>him fair</u> , <u>bade</u> him <u>bethink</u> politely to him, bid ² , reminded him How <u>nice</u> the quarrel was, and <u>urged withal</u> trivial,		5.1.100
How <u>nice</u> the quarrel was, and <u>urged withal</u> trivial,		politely to him, bid ² , reminded him
Your high displeasure. All this utterèd reminded him you'd be angry	How <u>nice</u> the quarrel was, and <u>urged withal</u>	trivial,
	Your high displeasure. All this uttered	reminded him you'd be angry

With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowed,	on bent knee
Could not take truce with the unruly spleen	calm down, temper 3.1.165
Of Tybalt, deaf to peace, but that he tilts	thrusts
With piercing steel at bold Mercutio's breast,	
Who, all as hot, turns deadly point to point,	angry, draws his sword
And, with a martial scorn, with one hand beats	military skill,
Cold death aside and with the other sends	defends against death 3.1.170
It back to Tybalt, whose dexterity	skill
Retorts it. Romeo he cries aloud,	avoids
"Hold, friends! Friends, part!" and swifter than his tongue	
His agile ¹ arm beats down their fatal points,	knocks aside, swords 3.1.175
And 'twixt them rushes, underneath whose arm	rushes between them
An envious thrust from Tybalt hit the life	vicious
Of stout Mercutio, and then Tybalt fled,	brave
But by and by comes back to Romeo,	soon
Who had but newly entertained revenge,	only then considered 3.1.180
And to't they go like lightning, for, ere I	before
Could draw to part them, was stout Tybalt slain,	bold
And as he fell did Romeo turn and <u>fly</u> .	flee
This is the truth, or let Benvolio die.	I swear on my life
LADY CAPULET	3.1.185
He is a kinsman to the Montague.	
Affection makes him <u>false</u> ; he speaks not true!	lie
Some twenty of them fought in this black strife,	feud
And all those twenty could <u>but</u> kill one life.	only
I beg for justice, which thou, Prince, must give.	
Romeo slew Tybalt. Romeo must not live!	
PRINCE	3.1.191
Romeo slew him; he slew Mercutio.	
Who now the price of <u>his</u> dear blood doth owe?	Mercutio's
MONTAGUE ⁴	3.1.193
Not Romeo, Prince, he was Mercutio's friend.	
His <u>fault</u> concludes <u>but</u> what the law should end:	crime, only
The life of Tybalt.	
PRINCE And for that offence	3.1.196
Immediately we do exile him hence.	banish him from Verona
I have an interest in your hate's proceeding:	hearts ²
My <u>blood</u> for your <u>rude</u> brawls doth lie a-bleeding.	relative, barbaric
But I'll <u>amerce</u> you with so <u>strong</u> a fine	punish, heavy 3.1.200
That you shall all <u>repent</u> the loss of mine!	regret
I ¹ will be deaf to pleading and excuses.	
Nor tears nor prayers shall <u>purchase out abuses</u> .	buy your way out of this
Therefore use none! Let Romeo hence in haste,	go away
Else, when he's found, that hour is his last!	3.1.205
Bear hence this body and attend our will.	carry away, come to hear more
Mercy <u>but</u> murders, pardoning those that kill.	just causes more
[All exit]	

ACT 3, SCENE 2

[Capulet house. JULIET]

JULIET
Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds,
Towards Phoebus' lodging. Such a wagoner
As Phaeton would whip you to the west
And bring in cloudy night immediately.
Spread thy close curtain, love-performing night,
That runaways' eyes may wink, and Romeo

3.2.1

the sun god's home, driver
the sun god's sun
3.2.5
the sun god's home, driver
the sun god's sun
the sun god's sun
the sun god's sun
the sun god's home, driver

Leap to these arms, <u>untalked-of</u> and unseen.	without being talked about
Lovers can see to do their <u>amorous rites</u>	love making
\underline{By}^4 their own beauties. Or, if love be blind,	And by ² : by the light of
It best agrees with night. Come, civil night,	love likes night best, solemn
Thou sober-suited matron all in black,	somberly dressed 3.2.11
And <u>learn</u> me how to <u>lose a winning match</u>	teach, win by losing this game
Played for a pair of stainless maidenhoods.	our virginities
Hood my unmanned blood, bating in my cheeks,	cover, untamed, fluttering
With thy black mantle till strange love grow bold,	cloak, my shy love 3.2.15
Think true love acted simple modesty.	acted in foolish modesty
Come, night. Come, Romeo. Come thou day in night.	J
For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night	
Whiter than new snow upon ² a raven's back.	on ⁺ 3.2.20
Come gentle night. Come loving black-browed night.	black faced
Give me my Romeo, and when he ⁺ shall die,	I^2
Take him and cut him out in little stars,	_
And he will make the face of heav'n so fine	3.2.25
That all the world will be in love with night	5.2.26
And pay no worship to the garish sun.	gaudy
O, I have bought the mansion of a love	called love
But not possessed it, and though I am sold,	occupied
Not yet enjoyed. So tedious is this day	enjoyed by my new owner, long
As is the night before some festival	3.2.31
To an impatient child that hath new robes	clothes
And may not wear them. O, here comes my Nurse,	
And she brings news, and every tongue that speaks	
But Romeo's name speaks heavenly eloquence.	just
[NURSE enters with rope-ladder]	just
Now, Nurse, what news? What hast thou there? The cords	3.2.37
That Romeo bid thee fetch?	
NURSE Ay, ay, the cords.	3.2.40
JULIET	3.2.41
Ay me, what news? Why dost thou wring thy hands?	0.2
NURSE	3.2.42
Ah, weraday! He's dead, he's dead, he's dead!	woe the day
We are undone, lady, we are undone!	ruined
Alack the day! He's gone, he's killed, he's dead!	
JULIET	3.2.45
Can heaven be so envious?	vicious
NURSE Romeo can,	3.2.46
Though heaven cannot. O Romeo, Romeo!	5.2
Who ever would have thought it? Romeo!	
JULIET	3.2.49
What devil art thou that dost torment me thus?	5.2
This torture should be roared in dismal hell!	
Hath Romeo slain himself? Say thou but "ay"	just
And that bare vowel "I" shall poison more	be more poisonous to myself
Than the death-darting eye of cockatrice!	deadly eye, a mythical serpent
I am not I if there be such an "ay",	I'll no longer be myself 3.2.54
Or those eyes shut, that make thee answer "ay".	or if Romeo's eyes are shut
If he be slain, say "ay", or if not, "no"!	or y nomes a cyca ure siun
Brief sounds determine of my weal or woe!	those brief words, happiness
NURSE	3.2.58
I saw the wound, I saw it with mine eyes	5. 2. 50
—God save the mark—here on his manly breast.	God save me
A piteous corse, a bloody piteous corse,	pitiful corpse
Pale, pale as ashes, all <u>bedaubed</u> in blood,	covered
All in gore-blood. I swoonèd at the sight.	gory, fainted
	00.7, 100.000

JULIET	3.2.63
O, break, my heart! Poor bankrupt, break at once!	ruined heart
To prison, eyes; ne'er look on liberty!	
<u>Vile earth</u> to earth <u>resign</u> ! End <u>motion</u> here!	my earthly body, rest, life
And thou and Romeo press one heavy bier!	my body, lay on, funeral bed
NURSE	3.2.67
O Tybalt, Tybalt, the best friend I had!	
O courteous Tybalt, honest gentleman!	
That ever I should live to see thee dead!	
JULIET	3.2.70
What storm is this that blows so <u>contrary</u> ?	much grief
Is Romeo slaughtered and is Tybalt dead?	8. 1-9
My dearest cousin, and my dearer lord?	husband
Then, dreadful trumpet, sound the general doom!	end of the world
For who is living, if those two are gone?	ena of the worta
NURSE	3.2.75
Tybalt is gone, and Romeo <u>banishèd</u> .	banished from Verona
	banishea from verona
Romeo that killed him, he is banishèd.	2.2.77
JULIET	3.2.77
O God! Did Romeo's hand shed Tybalt's blood?	JULIET ² 3.2.78
NURSE ¹	JULIE1 3.2./8
It did, it did, alas the day, it did!	
JULIET ¹	3.2.79
O serpent heart, <u>hid</u> with a <u>flowering</u> face!	disguised, lovely
Did ever dragon keep so <u>fair</u> a cave?	beautiful
Beautiful tyrant, fiend angelical!	
Dove-feathered raven! Wolvish-ravening lamb!	wolf-like lamb
Despisèd substance of divinest show!	reality of heavenly appearance
Just opposite to what thou justly seem'st.	_
A damnèd ⁴ saint, an honorable villain!	$dim^2 3.2.85$
O nature, what hadst thou to do in hell	what were you doing
When thou didst bower the spirit of a fiend	enclose, devil
In mortal paradise of such sweet flesh?	such lovely human form
Was ever book containing such vile matter	was there ever a
So fairly bound? O, that deceit should dwell	with such a beautiful cover
In such a gorgeous palace!	J
NURSE There's no trust,	3.2.92
No faith, no honesty in men. All perjured,	liars
All forsworn, all naught, all dissemblers.	deceitful, worthless, false
Ah, where's my man? Give me some aqua vitae.	servant, brandy
These griefs, these woes, these sorrows make me old.	servani, oranay
Shame come to Romeo!	shame on Romeo
JULIET Blistered be thy tongue	3.2.99
For such a wish! He was not born to shame!	3.2.77
Upon his <u>brow</u> ² shame is ashamed to sit,	face ¹
	Tace
For 'tis a throne where honor may be crowned	2 2 102
Sole monarch of the universal earth!	3.2.103
O, what a beast was I to <u>chide</u> at him!	criticize
NURSE	3.2.105
Will you speak well of him that killed your cousin?	
JULIET	3.2.106
Shall I speak ill of him that is my husband?	
Ah, poor my <u>lord</u> , what tongue shall smooth thy name	husband
When I, thy three-hours wife, have mangled it?	
But, wherefore, villain, didst thou kill my cousin?	why 3.2.110
That villain cousin would have killed my husband.	
Back, foolish tears, back to your native spring!	back into my eyes
Your tributary drops belong to woe,	stream of
Which you, mistaking, offer up to joy.	·

My husband lives, that Tybalt would have slain,	3.2.115
And Tybalt's dead, that would have slain my husband.	
All this is comfort. Wherefore weep I then?	why
Some word there was, worser than Tybalt's death,	,
That murdered me. I would forget it fain,	gladly 3.2.120
But O, it presses to my memory	
Like damned guilty deeds to sinners' minds.	
"Tybalt is dead, and Romeobanishèd."	
That "banished," that one word "banished"	
Hath slain ten thousand Tybalts. Tybalt's death	3.2.125
Was woe enough if it had ended there.	
Or if sour woe delights in fellowship	wants company
And needly will be ranked with other griefs,	must be accompanied
Why followed not, when she said "Tybalt's dead,"	r
Thy father, or thy mother, nay, or both,	3.2.130
Which modern lamentation might have moved?	a normal amount of sadness
But with a rearward following Tybalt's death,	those words
"Romeo is banishèd." To speak that word	
Is father, mother, Tybalt, Romeo, Juliet,	is like saying
All slain, all dead! "Romeo is banishèd!"	3.2.135
There is no end, no limit, measure, bound,	measurement, boundary
In that word's death. No words can that woe sound.	in the death that brings,
Where is ² my father and my mother, Nurse?	are ¹ , express that woe
NURSE	3.2.139
Weeping and wailing over Tybalt's <u>corse</u> .	corpse
Will you go to them? I will bring you thither.	there
JULIET	3.2.141
Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be spent	used up
When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.	
Take up those cords. Poor ropes, you are beguiled,	pick up that rope-ladder, cheated
Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled.	
He made you for a highway to my bed,	3.2.147
But I, a maid, die maiden-widowed.	virgin, will die a virgin widow
Come, cords. Come, Nurse, I'll to my wedding-bed,	0 /
And Death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead!	will take my virginity
NURSE	3.2.151
Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo	hurry, bedroom
To comfort you. I wot well where he is.	know
Hark ye, your Romeo will be here at night.	listen
I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell.	go to
JULIET	3.2.155
O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight, [hands her	a ring]
And bid him come to take his last farewell.	
[They exit]	
ACT 3, SCENE 3	
[Church, that night. FRIAR, ROMEO]	

FRIAR 3.3.1 Romeo, come forth. Come forth, thou fearful man. come in Affliction is enamored of thy parts, suffering is in love with you And thou art wedded to calamity. married to misfortune 3.3.4 punishment **ROMEO** Father, what news? What is the Prince's doom? What sorrow craves acquaintance at my hand wishes to meet me That I yet know not?

FRIAR Too familiar	3.3.7	
Is my dear son with such sour company.		
I bring thee <u>tidings</u> of the Prince's <u>doom</u> . ROMEO	news, sentence	
What <u>less than</u> doomsday is the Prince's doom?	3.3.10 short of	
FRIAR	3.3.11	
A gentler judgment <u>vanished</u> from his lips:	passed	
Not body's death, but body's banishment.	your	
ROMEO	3.3.13	
Ha! Banishment? Be merciful, say "death"!	what (not laughing)	
For exile hath more terror in his look,		
Much more than death! Do not say "banishment"! FRIAR	3.3.16	
Hence from Verona art thou banishèd.	away	
Be patient, for the world is broad and wide.	array	
ROMEO	3.3.18	
There is no world without Verona walls,	outside	
But purgatory, torture, hell itself!		
Hence "banishèd" is "banish'd from the world,"	therefore, means	
And world's exile is death! Then "banishèd"	exile from the world means misnamed	
Is death <u>mis-termed</u> . Calling death "banishèd," Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden axe	misnamea	
And smile'st upon the stroke that murders me.		
FRIAR	3.3.25	
O deadly sin! O rude unthankfulness!		
Thy fault our law calls death, but the kind Prince,	crime is punishable by	
Taking thy part, hath rushed aside the law	taking your side, brushed	
And turned that black word "death" to "banishment."		
This is dear mercy, and thou see'st it not.	2 2 21	
ROMEO	3.3.31	
'Tis torture, and not mercy! Heav'n is here Where Juliet lives, and every cat and dog		
And little mouse, every unworthy thing,		
Live here in heaven and may look on her,		
But Romeo may not. More <u>validity</u> ,	value 3.3.35	
More honorable state, more courtship lives	status, courtliness	
In <u>carrion-flies</u> than Romeo. They my <u>seize</u>	common flies, land	
On the white wonder of dear Juliet's hand		
And steal <u>immortal</u> <u>blessing</u> ² from her lips,	heavenly, kisses ¹	
Who even in pure and <u>vestal</u> modesty	virginal 3.3.40	
Still blush, as thinking their own <u>kisses</u> sin.	always, kisses to each other a	
But Romeo may not; he is banishèd. Flies may do this, but I from this must <u>fly</u> .	flee	
They are free men, but I am banishèd.	jiee	
And say'st thou yet that exile is not death?	3.3.45	
Hadst thou no poison mixed, no sharp-ground knife,		
No sudden mean of death, though ne'er so mean,	no matter how dishonorable	
But "banishèd" to kill me? "Banishèd"?	other than	
O Friar, the <u>damnèd</u> use that word in hell!	damned souls 3.3.50	
Howling <u>attends</u> it! How hast thou the heart,	accompanies	
Being a divine, a ghostly confessor,	priest, spiritual	
A sin-absolver, and my friend professed,	one who calls himself my friend	
To mangle me with that word "banishèd"? FRIAR	tear me apart 3.3.55	
Thou ¹ fond madman, hear me but speak a word ¹ .	then ² , <i>foolish</i> , a little speak ²	
ROMEO	3.3.56	
O, thou wilt speak again of banishment.	2.2.20	
FRIAR	3.3.57	
I'll give thee <u>armor</u> to keep off that word:	protection	

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy,	
To comfort thee, though thou art banishèd.	2.2.60
ROMEO	3.3.60
Yet "banishèd"? <u>Hang up</u> philosophy! Unless philosophy can make a Juliet,	damn
Displant a town, reverse a Prince's doom,	move, sentence
It helps not, it prevails not! Talk no more!	it has no power
FRIAR	3.3.64
O, then I see that madmen ¹ have no ears.	
ROMEO	3.3.65
How should they when that wise men have no eyes?	why
FRIAR	3.3.66
Let me <u>dispute with thee of thy estate</u> . reason with you	u about your situation
ROMEO	3.3.67
Thou canst not speak of that ² thou dost not feel!	what ¹
	Juliet were your love
An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,	. 1 1.1
Doting like me, and like me banishèd,	in love like me
Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou <u>tear</u> thy hair	tear out
And fall upon the ground, as I do now,	magainement of mi
Taking the measure of an unmade grave. [NURSE knocks at door]	measurement of my
FRIAR	3.3.75
Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	3.3.13
ROMEO	3.3.76
	brokenhearted groans
Mist-like, enfold me from the search of eyes.	hides me in its mist
[Knocking]	
FRIAR	3.3.78
Hark, how they knock!—Who's there?—Romeo, arise,	
Thou wilt be taken!	
[Knocking] — <u>Stay awhile</u> !—Stand up,	wait a minute
Run to my study!	
[Knocking] — <u>By and by!</u> —God's will,	just a minute
What simpleness is this!	foolishness
[Knocking] —I come, I come!	C 1
Who knocks so hard? Whence come you? What's your will?	from where,
NURSE [outside]	what do you want
Let me come in, and you shall know my errand. I come from Lady Juliet.	3.3.85
FRIAR [opens door] Welcome then!	3.3.87
NURSE [enters]	3.3.88
O Holy Friar, O, tell me, Holy Friar,	3.3.00
Where is my lady's lord? Where's Romeo?	where's ² , husband
FRIAR	3.3.90
There on the ground, with his own tears made drunk.	5.5.5
NURSE	3.3.92
O, he is even in my mistress' case, in the san	me condition as Juliet
Just in her case! O woeful sympathy!	same condition
<u>Piteous</u> predicament! <u>Even so lies she</u> , <i>pitiful</i> ,	she lies the same way
Blubbering and weeping, weeping and blubbering.	
[to Romeo] Stand up, stand up! Stand, and you be a man!	if
For Juliet's sake, for her sake, rise and stand!	
Why should you fall into so deep an O?	groaning
ROMEO	3.3.99
Nurse!	11 0 00100
NURSE Ah sir, ah sir! Death's the end of <u>all</u> .	all of us 3.3.100
ROMEO	3.3.101
Spake'st thou of Juliet? How is it with her?	

Doth she not think me an old murderer,
Now I have stained the childhood of our joy
With blood removed but little from her own?
Where is she? And how doth she? And what says
My concealed lady to our cancelled love?
NURSE

O, she says nothing, sir, but weeps and weeps, And now falls on her bed, and then starts up, And "Tybalt" calls, and then on Romeo cries, And then down falls again.

ROMEO
As if that name,
Shot from the deadly level of a gun,
Did murder¹ her, as that name's cursèd hand
Murdered her kinsman! O, tell me, Friar, tell me,
In what vile part of this anatomy
Doth my name lodge²? Tell me, that I may sack
The hateful mansion! [tries to stab himself]
FRIAR
Hold thy desperate hand!

Art thou a man? Thy form cries out thou art! Thy tears are womanish, thy wild acts denote¹ The unreasonable fury of a beast! Unseemly woman in a seeming man, And ill-beseeming beast in seeming both! Thou hast amazed me! By my holy order, I thought thy disposition better tempered. Hast thou slain Tybalt! Wilt thou slay thyself? And slay thy lady that in thy life lives¹, By doing damnèd hate upon thyself? Why rail'st thou on thy birth, the heav'n and earth, Since birth and heav'n and earth, all three do meet In thee at once, which thou at once wouldst lose? Fie, fie, thou shame'st thy shape, thy love, thy wit, Which, like a usurer, abound'st in all, And usest none in that true use indeed Which should bedeck thy shape, thy love, thy wit.

Thy noble shape is but a form of wax, Digressing from the valor of a man; Thy dear love sworn but hollow perjury, Killing that love which thou hast vowed to cherish; Thy wit, that ornament to shape and love, Misshapen in the conduct of them both, Like powder in a skilless soldier's flask, Is set afire by thine own ignorance, And thou dismembered with thine own defense! What, rouse thee, man! Thy Juliet is alive, For whose dear sake thou wert but lately dead. There art thou happy! Tybalt would kill thee, But thou slew'st Tybalt. There are thou happy! The law that threatened death becomes thy friend And turns it to exile. There art thou happy! A pack of blessings lights up upon thy back; Happiness courts thee in her best array; But, like a misbehaved¹ and sullen wench, Thou pouts⁺ upon¹ thy fortune and thy love. Take heed, take heed, for such die miserable. Go, get thee to thy love, as was decreed, Ascend her chamber. Hence and comfort her. But look thou stay not till the watch be set, For then thou canst not pass to Mantua,

ruined the beginning of her close relative

secret bride about 3.3.107

calls out "Tybalt", about

my name 3.3.111 aim

my body lie¹: live, pillage hated place 3.3.118 you look like you are seem like

improper, what looks like a man unnatural, for looking like both

character, balanced 3.3.125 so you've killed Tybalt wife who is one with your life committing suicide complain, soul, body soul, body 3.3.130

disgrace, body, mind moneylender, surrounded, possessions for their proper purpose improve, body, mind body, figure 3.3.136 lacking the courage you've sworn is just an empty lie

mind, body 3.3.140 mistaken in the guidance gunpowder, unskilled, powder-horn

blown apart, weapon cheer up 3.3.145 wast²: just now wished to be dead you are fortunate you are fortunate

you are fortunate 3.3.150
many blessings are on you
good fortune, clothes
sulking girl
frownst¹
be careful, such people
you planned 3.3.156
climb into her bedroom, go on
be sure, night guards go on duty
leave

Where thou shalt live till we can find a time	find the right time 3.3.160
To blaze your marriage, reconcile your friends,	announce, families
Beg pardon of the Prince, and call thee back	•
With twenty hundred thousand times more joy	
Than thou went'st forth in lamentation.	sorrow 3.3.164
[to Nurse] Go before, Nurse. Commend me to thy lady,	ahead, my regards
And bid her hasten all the house to bed,	urge everyone to bed early
Which heavy sorrow makes them apt unto.	ready to do
Romeo is coming.	Ž
NURSE	3.3.169
O Lord, I could have stayed here all the night	
To hear good <u>counsel</u> . O, what <u>learning</u> is!	advice, education
[to Romeo] My lord, I'll tell my lady you will come!	,
ROMEO	3.3.172
Do so, and bid my sweet prepare to chide.	sweetheart, scold me
NURSE	3.3.173
Here, sir, a ring she bid me give you, sir. [hands him the r	ing]
Hie you, make haste, for it grows very late! [exits]	hurry
ROMEO	3.3.175
How well my <u>comfort</u> is revived by this!	spirit
FRIAR	3.3.176
Go hence, good night, and here stands all your state:	all depends on this
Either be gone before the watch be set	night guards go on duty
Or by the break of day disguised ³ from hence.	by dawn leave in disguise
Sojourn in Mantua. I'll find out your man,	stay, find your servant
And he shall signify from time to time	bring messages
Every good hap to you that chances here.	all good news, happens
Give me thy hand. 'Tis late. Farewell. Good night.	
ROMEO	3.3.184
But that a joy past joy calls out on me,	if it weren't for a joy beyond joys
It were a grief, so brief to part with thee.	that calls me away, it would be
Farewell.	sad to leave you in such hurry
[They exit]	
A C/E 2 CC/ENIE 4	
ACT 3, SCENE 4 [Capulet house. LORD & LADY CAPULET, PARIS]	
[Caputet nouse. LOND & LADT CAPULET, PARIS]	
CAPULET	3.4.1
Things have fallen out, sir, so unluckily	
That we have had no time to move our daughter.	persuade

CAPULET Things have fallen out, sir, so unluckily That we have had no time to <u>move</u> our daughter. Look you, she loved her kinsman Tybalt dearly, And so did I. Well, we were born to die.	3.4.1 persuade	
Tis very late. She'll not <u>come down</u> tonight.	come down from her room	
I promise you, <u>but</u> for your company,	if not	
I would have been <u>a-bed</u> an hour ago.	in bed	
PARIS	3.4.8	
These times of woe <u>afford</u> no time ¹ to woo.	allow, times ²	
Madam, good night. Commend me to your daughter.	give my regards	
LADY CAPULET	3.4.11	
I will, and know her mind early tomorrow.	I'll know what she thinks	
Tonight she's mewed up to her heaviness.	closed off in her sorrow	
CAPULET	3.4.13	
Sir Paris, I will make a desperate tender	bold offer	
Of my child's love. I think she will be ruled In all respects by me. Nay, more, I doubt it not.		
Wife, go you to her ere you go to bed,	before	
Acquaint her here of my son Paris' love,	tell, son-in-law	

And bid her— <u>mark you me</u> ?—on Wednesday next— But <u>soft</u> , what day is this? PARIS Monday, my lord.	are you listening wait 3.4.21
CAPULET Monday! <u>Ha, ha</u> . Well, Wednesday is too soon. O' Thursday let it be. <i>[to her]</i> O' Thursday, tell her, She shall be married to this noble earl!	3.4.22 ah (not laughing)
[to him] Will you be ready? Do you like this haste? We'll keep ² no great ado, a friend or two, For hark you, Tybalt being slain so late, It may be thought we held him carelessly,	approve, speed make ¹ : not have a big affair listen, recently thought little of him
Being our kinsman, if we <u>revel</u> much. Therefore we'll have some half a dozen friends, And <u>there an end</u> . But what say you to Thursday?	celebrate that's all
PARIS My lord, I would that Thursday were tomorrow! CAPULET	3.4.32 wish 3.4.33
Well get you gone. O' Thursday be it, then! [to her] Go you to Juliet ere you go to bed, Prepare her, wife, against this wedding day. [to him] Farewell, my lord.	before for
[to Servant] Light to my chamber, ho! [to him] Afore me, it is so very late that we May call it early by and by. Good night. [They exit]	bring lights, room oh my soon
ACT 3, SCENE 5 [Juliet's bedroom, dawn. ROMEO & JULIET]	
JULIET	3.5.1
Wilt thou be gone? It is not yet near day. It was the nightingale, and not the lark, That pierced the fearful hollow of thine ear.	you heard
Nightly she sings on <u>yon</u> ¹ pomegranate tree. Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO	yond ² : <i>that</i> 3.5.6
It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious <u>streaks</u> Do <u>lace the severing clouds</u> in yonder east. Night's <u>candles</u> are burnt out, and <u>jocund</u> day	streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET	3.5.12
Yon ¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled ⁺ , To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.	yond ² : <i>that</i>
ROMEO Let me be <u>ta'en</u> ; let me be put to death.	3.5.17 captured
I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.	if that grey light
	reflection of the moon's face
Nor that is not the lark, whose <u>notes do beat</u> The vaulty heav'n so high above our heads. I have more <u>care</u> to stay than <u>will</u> to go.	reflection of the moon's face song rises to 3.5.22 desire, willpower

JULIET [realizing it is late]	3.5.2
It is, it is! <u>Hie hence</u> , be gone, away!	hurry awa
It is the lark that sings so out of tune,	
Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.	
Some say the lark makes sweet <u>division</u> .	musi
This doth not so, for she <u>divideth</u> us!	separates 3.5.3
Some say the lark and <u>loathèd</u> toad <u>changed</u> ⁺ eyes.	ugly, change ² : exchange
O, now I would they had changed voices too,	wish, exchange
Since <u>arm from arm</u> that voice doth <u>us affray</u> ,	from each other's arms, tear i
Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	chasing, away, morning ca
O, now be gone! More light and light it grows.	
ROMEO	3.5.3
More light and light, more dark and dark our woes!	
NURSE [enters]	the darker our wo
Madam!	3.5.3
JULIET	3.5.3
Nurse?	2.5
NURSE	3.5.3
Your lady mother is coming to your <u>chamber!</u>	roo
The day is broke. Be wary. Look about! [exits]	it's daybreak, careful, watch o
JULIET	3.5.4
Then, window, let day in, and let life out!	2.5
ROMEO	3.5.4
Farewell, farewell! One kiss, and I'll descend. [goe.	
JULIET	3.5.4
Art thou gone so? Love, lord, ay, husband, friend!	, ,
I must hear from thee every day in the hour,	and every ho
For in a minute there are many days.	
O, by this count I shall be <u>much in years</u>	very o
Ere I again behold my Romeo!	before, se
ROMEO	3.5.4
Farewell!	
I will omit no opportunity	miss no chanc
That may convey my greetings, love, to thee.	to ser
JULIET	3.5.5
O think'st thou we shall ever meet again?	2.5
ROMEO	3.5.5
I doubt it not, and <u>all these woes shall serve</u>	of these woes we
For sweet discourses in our time ⁵ to come.	times ² : talk and laugh years from no
JULIET ¹	3.5.5
O God, I have an <u>ill-divining soul!</u>	bad feelin
Methinks I see thee, now thou art below ¹ ,	I think, so lov
As one dead in the bottom of a tomb.	
Either my ² eyesight fails, or thou look'st pale.	min
ROMEO	3.5.5
And trust me, love, in my eye so do you.	
<u>Dry</u> sorrow <u>drinks</u> our blood. <u>Adieu</u> , adieu! [exits]	thirsty, drains, farewe
JULIET	3.5.6
O Fortune, Fortune! All men call thee <u>fickle</u> .	quick to change your min
If thou art fickle, what dost thou with him	what do you want with hi
That is <u>renowned for faith</u> ? Be fickle, Fortune,	well known for faithfulne.
For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long,	
But send him back!	1 up?
LADY CAPULET [off-stage] Ho, daughter, are you	
LADY CAPULET [off-stage] Ho, daughter, are you JULIET	
LADY CAPULET [off-stage] Ho, daughter, are you JULIET Who is't that calls? It is my lady mother.	3.5.6
LADY CAPULET [off-stage] Ho, daughter, are you JULIET	3.5.6 still awak unusual event brings, her

	2.5.40
LADY CAPULET [enters]	3.5.69
Why, <u>how now</u> , Juliet? JULIET Madam, I am not well.	how are you 3.5.70
LADY CAPULET	3.5.70
Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?	still
What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?	
And if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.	
Therefore, <u>have done</u> . <u>Some</u> grief shows much of love,	stop crying, a little
But much of grief shows still some want of wit.	foolishness
JULIET No. 1 of all a land	3.5.77
Yet let me weep for such a <u>feeling</u> loss. LADY CAPULET	deep
So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend	3.5.78 but Tybalt whom you
Which you weep for.	weep for cannot feel
JULIET Feeling so the loss,	the loss so much 3.5.80
I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.	for the
LADY CAPULET	3.5.82
Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death,	
As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.	as because that villain
JULIET	3.5.84
What villain madam?	2 5 95
LADY CAPULET That same villain Romeo. JULIET	3.5.85 3.5.86
[aside] Villain and he be many miles asunder.	he's miles from being a villain
[to her] God pardon him ⁴ . I do, with all my heart.	ne s mues from being a viliain
And yet no man like he doth grieve my heart.	anger me / my heart miss
LADY CAPULET	3.5.89
That is because the traitor murd'rer lives.	
JULIET	3.5.90
Ay, madam, <u>from</u> the reach of these my hands.	beyond
Would none but I might venge my cousin's death!	I wish I alone, avenge
LADY CAPULET We will have vengeened for it, foor they not!	3.5.92
We will have vengeance for it, fear thou not! Then weep no more. I'll send to one in Mantua,	send a message to someone
Where that same banish'd <u>runagate</u> doth live,	fugitive
Shall give him such an unaccustomed dram	who will, strange drink (poison)
That he shall soon keep Tybalt company.	(Ferrenze)
And then, I hope, thou wilt be satisfied.	
JULIET	3.5.98
Indeed, I never shall be satisfied	
With Romeo till I behold himdead	
Is my poor heart so for a <u>kinsman vexed</u> .	cousin dead / husband exiled
Madam, if you could <u>find out but a man</u>	find such a man
To <u>bear a</u> poison, I would <u>temper</u> it, That Romeo should, upon <u>receipt thereof</u> ,	carry the, mix/dilute
Soon sleep in quiet. O, how my heart abhors	receiving it die / sleep, hates
To hear him named and cannot come to him	3.5.105
To wreak the love I bore my cousin	avenge / give, held for
Upon his body that hath slaughtered him!	
LADY CAPULET	3.5.108
Find thou the means, and I'll find such a man.	poison
But now I'll tell thee joyful <u>tidings</u> , girl!	news
JULIET	3.5.110
And joy comes well in such a needy time.	
What are they, I beseech your ladyship? LADY CAPULET	3.5.112
Well, well, thou hast a <u>careful</u> father, child,	5.5.112 caring
One who, to put thee from thy heaviness,	end your sorrow
one who, to put the from thy heaviness,	cha your sorrow

Hath sorted out a sudden day of joy	has arranged
That thou expects not, nor I <u>looked not for</u> . JULIET	expected 3.5.116
Madam, in happy time! What day is that?	good
LADY CAPULET	3.5.117
Marry, my child, early next Thursday morn, The gallant, young and noble gentleman,	well, morning
The County Paris, at Saint Peter's Church,	Count
Shall happily make thee there a joyful bride!	2.5.121
JULIET Now, by Saint Peter's Church and Peter too,	3.5.121
He shall not make me there a joyful bride!	
I wonder at this haste, that I must wed	am shocked
<u>Ere</u> he that should be husband comes to woo! I pray you, tell my lord and father, madam,	before
I will not marry yet! And, when I do, I swear,	
It shall be Romeo, whom you know I hate,	
Rather than Paris. These are news indeed! LADY CAPULET	3.5.129
Here comes your father. Tell him so yourself,	3.3.127
And see how he will take it at your hands.	take it from you
[CAPULET & NURSE enter] CAPULET	3.5.131
When the sun sets, the air doth drizzle dew,	3.3.131
But for the <u>sunset</u> of my brother's son	death
It rains downright. How now, a conduit, girl? What, still in tears?	what's this, fountain
Evermore showering? In one little body	still 3.5.135
Thou <u>counterfeits</u> a <u>bark</u> , a sea, a wind,	imitate, boat
For still thy eyes, which I may call the sea, Do ebb and flow with tears. The <u>bark</u> thy body is,	body
Sailing in this salt flood. The winds, thy sighs,	bouy
Who, raging with thy tears and they with them,	3.5.140
Without a sudden calm, will overset Thy tempest-tossed body.—How now, wife!	unless there's, capsize storm-tossed
Have you delivered to her our decree?	told her our decision
LADY CAPULET	3.5.144
Ay, sir, but she will none; she gives you thanks. I would the fool were married to her grave!	she'll have none of it wish
CAPULET	3.5.146
Soft, take me with you, take me with you, wife.	wait, explain this to me
How! Will she <u>none</u> ? Doth she not give us thanks? Is she not <u>proud</u> ? Doth she not <u>count her blest</u> ,	have none of it happy, consider herself blessed
Unworthy as she is, that we have wrought	arranged
So worthy a gentleman to be her bridegroom ⁵ ?	bride ² : make her a bride
JULIET Not proud you have, but thankful that you have.	3.5.151 I'm not happy that
Proud can I never be of what I hate,	Z
But thankful even for hate that is meant love.	but I'm, you meant for me to
CAPULET How, how ² ? Chopped logic? What is this?	3.5.154 now ⁵ , now ⁵ , quibbling
"Proud" and "I thank you" and "I thank you not"	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
And yet "not proud"? Mistress minion you,	spoiled hussy
Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds, But <u>fettle your fine joints 'gainst</u> Thursday next	prepare your fine self for
To go with Paris to Saint Peter's Church,	
Or I will drag thee on a <u>hurdle thither!</u>	cart, there 3.5.160
Out, you green-sickness carrion! Out, you baggage! You tallow-face!	rotten thing, good-for-nothing coward
	2 2

LADY CAPULET <u>Fie, fie</u> . What, are you mad? JULIET Good father, I beseech you on my knees,	shame on you 3.5.163 3.5.164
Hear me with patience but to speak a word. CAPULET	3.5.166
Hang thee, young <u>baggage</u> ! Disobedient wretch! I tell thee what: get thee to church o' Thursday,	damn, good-for-nothing
Or never <u>after look me</u> in the face!	look at me
Speak not, reply not, do not answer me!	shut up, don't talk back
My fingers itch!—Wife, we scarce thought us blest	I'll hit you, thought ourselves blest
That God had <u>lent</u> us but this only child, But now I see this one is one too much,	given 3.5.172
And that we have a curse in having her.	
Out on her, hilding!	damn her, worthless creature
NURSE God in heav'n bless her!	3.5.176
You are to blame, my lord, to <u>rate</u> her so!	scold
CAPULET	3.5.178
And why, my Lady Wisdom? Hold your tongue, Good Prudence! Smatter with your gossips, go!	Miss Know-It-All, chatter,
NURSE	gossipy old ladies 3.5.180
I speak no treason—	nothing disloyal
CAPULET O, God 'i' good e'en!	get on with you 3.5.181
NURSE	3.5.182
May not one speak?	2.5.102
CAPULET Peace, you mumbling fool!	3.5.183
Utter your gravity o'er a gossip's¹ bowl, For here we need it not!	wisdom in your gossip circle
LADY CAPULET You are too hot!	upset 3.5.186
CAPULET	3.5.187
God's bread! It makes me mad!	damn it
Day, night, hour, tide, time, work, play,	season, at work
Alone, <u>in</u> company, <u>still my care hath been</u>	with, all I think about
To have her matched. And having now provided	is getting her married 3.5.191
A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair <u>demesnes</u> , youthful, and <u>nobly liened</u> ² ,	3.3.191 "di·máins": estates,
Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts,	well connected / trained ¹ , qualities
Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man;	handsome, one could
And then to have a wretched <u>puling</u> fool,	whimpering
A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender,	doll, receiving good fortune
To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love,	3.5.197
I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you:	and 2 3.5.199
Graze where you will, you shall not house with me!	go eat, stay in this house
Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest!	joke
Thursday is near. <u>Lay hand on</u> heart. <u>Advise</u> .	look in your, consider it
If you be mine, I'll give you to my friend.	and ² , if you're my daughter
If you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets!	and ² , if you're not 3.5.204
For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge <u>thee!</u> Nor what is mine shall never do thee good!	you as my daughter will you get anything from me
Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn!	think on it, take back my words
[exits]	man on u, tente eden my weres
JULIET	3.5.208
Is there no pity sitting in the clouds	in heaven
That sees into the bottom of my grief?—	depth
O, sweet my mother, <u>cast me not away!</u> Delay this marriage for a month! A week!	don't send me away
Or if you do not, make the bridal bed	
In that dim monument where Tybalt lies.	tomb
<i>,</i>	

LADY CAPULET	3.5.214
Talk not to me, for I'll not speak a word.	3.3.214
Do as thou wilt, for I have done with thee. [exits]	do what you will
JULIET	do what you will 3.5.216
O God! O Nurse, how shall this be prevented?	3.3.210
My husband is on earth, my faith in heaven.	alive, marriage vow sworn
How shall that faith return again to earth	can I marry again
Unless that husband send it me from heaven	can I marry again
By leaving earth? Comfort me, counsel me!	dying, advise 3.5.220
Alack, alack, that heav'n should practice stratagems	set traps
Upon so soft a subject as myself!	weak, person
What say'st thou? Hast thou not a word of joy?	ween, person
Some comfort, Nurse.	
NURSE Faith, here it is.	3.5.225
Romeo is banished, and all the world to nothing	you can bet the world
That he dares ne'er come back to challenge you,	claim
Or if he do, it needs must be by stealth.	he'll have to do it in secret
Then, since the case so stands as now it doth,	so, the way things stand
I think it best you married with the <u>County</u> .	Count Paris 3.5.230
O, he's a lovely gentleman!	
Romeo's a dish-clout to him. An eagle, madam,	dishrag compared to him
Hath not so green, so quick, so fair an eye	
As Paris hath. Beshrew my very heart,	curse me if I'm wrong
I think you are <u>happy</u> in this second <u>match</u> ,	fortunate, marriage 3.5.235
For it excels your first; or if it did not,	is better than
Your first is dead, or <u>'twere as good he were</u>	as good as dead
As living <u>here</u> and <u>you no use of him</u> .	on earth, never able to see you
JULIET	3.5.239
Speakest thou from thy heart?	
NURSE	3.5.240
And from my soul too, else <u>beshrew</u> them both.	curse
JULIET	3.5.241
Amen.	
NURSE	3.5.242
What?	2.7.242
JULIET	3.5.243
Well, thou hast comforted me marvelous much.	•
Go in and tell my <u>lady</u> I am gone,	mother
Having displeased my father, to Lawrence' cell,	
To make confession and to be <u>absolved</u> .	forgiven
NURSE	3.5.247
Merry, I will; and this is wisely done. [exits]	2 5 248
JULIET Ansient demonstration I O most valued from di	3.5.248
Ancient damnation! O most wicked fiend! Is it more sin to wish me thus forsworn,	cursed old woman
	to break my wedding vow
Or to <u>dispraise</u> my <u>lord</u> with that same tongue	criticize, husband
Which she hath praised him with above compare	beyond comparison 3.5.252
So many thousand times? Go, counselor. Thou and my bosom henceforth shall be twain.	3.3.232 you'll never hear my secrets
I'll to the Friar to know his remedy.	you ii never near my secrets
If all else fail, myself have power to die. [exits]	kill myself
if an else fan, mysen have power to aic. [extis]	Kili mysetj

ACT 4, SCENE 1 [Church, later that day. FRIAR & PARIS]

4.1.1 FRIAR On Thursday, sir? The time is very short.

PARIS	4.1.2
My father Capulet will have it so,	father-in-law
And I am <u>nothing slow to slack his haste</u> .	not unwilling to slow him down
FRIAR	4.1.4
You say you do not know the lady's mind?	thoughts on this
Uneven is the course. I like it not.	this is too irregular
PARIS Immediately she wasne for Tybelt's death	4.1.6
Immoderately she weeps for Tybalt's death, And therefore have I little talked ¹ of love,	excessively talk ²
For Venus smiles not in a house of tears.	the god of love
Now, sir, her father counts it dangerous	considers
That she doth ¹ give her sorrow so much sway,	do², let sorrow overwhelm her
And in his wisdom <u>hastes</u> our marriage	hurries 4.1.11
To stop the <u>inundation</u> of her tears,	flood
Which, too much minded by herself alone,	she thinks about too much when
May be put from her by society.	being with others may help her forget
Now do you know the reason of this haste.	4116
FRIAR	4.1.16
[aside] I would I knew not why it should be slowed. [JULIET enters]	wish, postponed
Look, sir, here comes the lady toward my cell.	
PARIS	4.1.18
Happily met, my lady and my wife!	
JULIET	4.1.19
That may be, sir, when I may be a wife.	
PARIS	4.1.20
That "may be" must be, <u>love</u> , on Thursday next.	my love
JULIET	4.1.21
What must be shall be.	that's true 4.1.22
FRIAR That's a certain text. PARIS	4.1.22 4.1.23
Come you to make confession to the Friar ¹ ?	this Father ²
JULIET	4.1.24
To answer that, <u>I should confess to you</u> .	I would be confessing to you
PARIS	4.1.25
Do not deny to him that you love me.	
JULIET	4.1.26
I will confess to you that I love him.	
PARIS	4.1.27
So will you ¹ , I am sure, that you love me. JULIET	ye ² 4.1.28
If I do so, it will be of more price	value
Being spoke behind your back than to your face.	vaine
PARIS	4.1.30
Poor soul, thy face is much abused with tears.	streaked
JULIET	4.1.31
The tears have got small victory by that,	
For it was bad enough before their spite.	the tears
PARIS	4.1.33
Thou wrong'st it more than tears with that report.	you wrong your face, statement
JULIET That is no slander, sir, which is a truth,	4.1.34 <i>lie</i>
And what I spake, I spake it to my face.	about my face
PARIS	4.1.36
Thy face is mine, and thou hast slandered it.	
JULIET	4.1.37
It may be so, for it is not mine own.	
[to Friar] Are you at leisure, Holy Father, now,	free
Or shall I come to you at evening mass?	

FRIAR		4.1.40	
My leisure serves me, pensive d	aughter, now.	I'm free now, troubled	
[to him] My lord, we must entre	eat the time alone.	ask for	
PARIS		4.1.42	
God shield I should disturb devo		forbid, religious devotion	
Juliet, on Thursday early will I r		ye ² , wake you (with music)	
Till then, adieu, and keep this ho	oly kiss. [kisses her, exits]		
JULIET		4.1.45	
O, shut the door, and when thou			
Come weep with me, past hope,	past cure, past help!	4.1.47	
FRIAR	c	4.1.47	
O Juliet, I already know thy grie		know the cause of your grief	
It strains me past the compass of		I'm at my wit's end	
I hear thou must, and <u>nothing m</u> On Thursday next be married to		nothing can delay it Count Paris	
JULIET	uns County.	4.1.51	
Tell me not, Friar, that thou hear	r'st of this	4.1.31	
Unless thou tell me how I may p			
If in thy wisdom thou canst give			
Do thou but call my resolution v		4.1.54	
And with this knife I'll help it pr		now	
[threatens to stab herself]	esentry.	non	
God joined my heart and Romeo	o's thou our hands:	you joined our hands	
And ere this hand, by thee to Ro		before my hand, that you	
Shall be the <u>label</u> to another <u>dee</u>		seal, wedding contract	
Or my true heart with treacherou		rebelliously 4.1.59	
Turn to another, this shall slay the		betrays him, knife, hand & heart	
Therefore, out of thy long-exper		long life of experience	
Give me some present counsel,		advice now, watch	
'Twixt my extremes and me this		between my despair	
Shall play the umpire, arbitrating	g that	judge, concluding	
Which the commission of thy ye		your wisdom 4.1.65	
Could to no issue of true honor	<u>bring!</u>	not bring an honorable solution	
Be not so long to speak! I long t		speak now, I want to die	
If what thou speak'st speak not of	of remedy!	if you offer no solution	
FRIAR		4.1.69	
Hold, daughter! I do spy a kind	-	stop, see	
Which <u>craves</u> as desperate an <u>ex</u>		requires, act	
As that is desperate which we w		this desperate act, want to	
If, rather than to marry County I			
Thou hast the strength of will to			
Then is it likely thou wilt undert			
A thing like death to chide away		avoid	
That cop'st with Death himself t	•	faces death, escape	
And if thou dare'st, I'll give thee JULIET	remedy.	give you this remedy 4.1.78	
O, bid me leap, rather than marr	y Paric	tell me to	
From off the battlements of any		yonder ¹	
Or walk in thievish ways, or bid		walk in dark alleyways, go	
Where <u>serpents</u> are. Chain me w		snakes	
Or hide me nightly in a charnel-		mortuary	
O'er-covered quite with dead me		covered up	
With reeky shanks and yellow c		stinking limbs, jawless	
Or bid me go into a new-made g		4.1.85	
And hide me with a dead man in		burial cloth	
—Things that, to hear them told			
And I will do it without fear or o		J 1 .9 1.0	
To live an unstained wife to my		loyal	
		·	

FRIAR	4.1.91
Hold, then. Go home, be merry. Give consent	wait, agree
To marry Paris. Wednesday is tomorrow.	_
Tomorrow night look that thou lie alone.	be sure to sleep alone
Let not thy Nurse lie with thee in thy chamber.	bedroom
Take thou this vial, being then in bed,	little bottle, once you're in bed
And this distilling liquor drink thou off.	drink all the liquid 4.1.96
When presently through all thy veins shall run	soon
A cold and drowsy humor, for no pulse	fluid
Shall keep his native progress, but surcease.	keep beating, stop
No warmth, no breath shall testify thou live'st.	show you're alive 4.1.100
The roses in thy lips and cheeks shall fade	rosiness
To paly ashes. Thy eyes' windows fall	pale grey, eyelids will close
Like Death when he shuts up the day of life.	closes
Each part, deprived of supple government,	part of you, unable to move
Shall, stiff and stark and cold, appear like death.	rigid 4.1.105
And in this borrowed likeness of shrunk death	death-like appearance
Thou shalt continue two and forty hours,	forty two hours
And then awake as from a pleasant sleep.	jenty two meuns
Now, when the bridegroom in the morning come	es Paris
To rouse thee from thy bed, there art thou dead.	to wake you 4.1.110
Then, as the manner of our country is,	custom
In thy best robes, uncovered on the bier	funeral bed
Thou shalt ³ be borne to that same ancient vault	shall ² , carried, tomb
Where all the <u>kindred</u> of the Capulets lie.	family
In the meantime, against thou shalt awake,	in preparation for you waking
Shall Romeo by my letters know our drift	plan 4.1.116
And hither shall he come, and he and I	here
Will watch thy waking ³ , and that very night	watch you wake
Shall Romeo bear thee hence to Mantua.	take you away
And this shall free thee from this present shame,	4.1.120
If no inconstant toy nor womanish fear	you don't change your mind or let
Abate thy valor in the acting it.	interfere with, courage, following the plan
JULIET	4.1.123
Give me, give me! O, tell not me of fear!	give me the vial
FRIAR [gives her the vial]	4.1.124
Hold. Get you gone. Be strong and prosperous	here.
In this resolve. I'll send a friar with speed	determined, quickly
To Mantua with my letters to thy lord.	husband
JULIET	4.1.127
Love give me strength, and strength shall help af	
Farewell, dear Father!	give me neip
[They exit]	
[Iney exii]	

ACT 4, SCENE 2
[Capulet house, almost night. LORD & LADY CAPULET, NURSE & SERVANTS]

CAPULET [handing a paper to 1st Servant]	4.2.1
So many guests, invite as here are writ.	invite the guests written here
[1st Servant exits]	
Sirrah, go hire me twenty <u>cunning</u> cooks.	skilled
2nd SERVANT	4.2.3
You shall have none ill, sir, for I'll	you'll get no bad ones
try if they can lick their fingers.	test them to see if
CAPULET	4.2.5
How canst thou try them so?	how does that test them

2nd SERVANT	4.2.6
Marry, sir, 'tis an ill cook that cannot lick his own fin	
Therefore he that cannot lick his fingers goes not wit	
CAPULET	4.2.9
Go, be gone. [2nd Servant exits]	
We shall be much unfurnished for this time.	are very unprepared, event
[to Nurse] What, is my daughter gone to Friar Lawre	
NURSE	4.2.12
Ay, forsooth.	truly
CAPULET Well he may change to do some good on her	4.2.13
Well, he may chance to do some good on her. A peevish self-willed harlotry it is.	wardy willful tramp sha is
[JULIET enters]	unruly, willful tramp she is
NURSE	4.2.15
See where she comes from shrift with merry look.	look, here, confession
CAPULET	4.2.16
How now, my headstrong! Where have you been	stubborn girl
gadding?	wandering
JULIET	4.2.18
Where I have <u>learned me to repent</u> the sin	learned to be sorry for
Of disobedient opposition	
To you and your <u>behests</u> , and am <u>enjoined</u>	commands, told
By Holy Lawrence to <u>fall prostrate here</u>	fall to my knees
To beg your pardon. Pardon, I beseech you.	forgive me from now on, will always be
Henceforward I am ever ruled by you. CAPULET	4.2.24
Send for the County! Go tell him of this!	7.2.27
I'll have this knot knit up tomorrow morning!	wedding knot tied
JULIET	4.2.26
I met the youthful lord at Lawrence' cell	
And gave him what becomed love I might,	the appropriate amount of love
Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.	
CAPULET	4.2.29
Why, I am glad on't! This is well! Stand up!	
This is as't should be!—Let me see the County!	1
Ay, marry! Go, I say, and fetch him <u>hither</u> .—	here
Now, <u>afore God</u> , this reverend Holy Friar, All our whole city is much <u>bound</u> to him.	before God obliged
JULIET	4.2.34
Nurse, will you go with me into my closet	4.2.34
To help me sort such needful ornaments	choose what
As you think fit to furnish me tomorrow?	to wear
LADY CAPULET	4.2.37
No, not till Thursday. There is time enough.	wait till, there's no rush
CAPULET	4.2.38
Go, Nurse, go with her. We'll to church tomorrow.	
[Juliet & Nurse exit]	
LADY CAPULET	4.2.39
We shall be short in our provision.	we won't have enough food or drink
'Tis now <u>near</u> night! CAPULET Tush, I will stir about,	almost
CAPULET Tush, I will stir about, And all things shall be well, I warrant thee, wife.	nonsense, I'll get things going 4.2.41 I promise
Go thou to Juliet. Help to deck up her.	get her ready
I'll not to bed tonight. Let me alone.	go to bed, leave it to me
I'll play the housewife for this once.	g = 1 = 2 = 3, 1 = 1 = 1
[calling for servants] —What, ho!—	
They are all forth. Well, I will walk myself	out
To County Paris to prepare him up ⁵	$up him^2 4.2.47$

Against tomorrow. My heart is wondrous light Since this same wayward girl is so reclaimed! [They exit]

for, I am lighthearted has been set straight

ACT 4, SCENE 3

[Juliet's bedroom, that night. JULIET & NURSE]

JULIET	4.3.1
Ay, those <u>attires</u> are best. But gentle Nurse,	clothes
I pray thee, <u>leave me to myself</u> tonight,	leave me alone
For I have need of many <u>orisons</u>	prayers
To move the heavens to smile upon my state,	encourage, situation
Which, well thou know'st, is <u>cross</u> and full of sin.	conflicted
LADY CAPULET [enters]	4.3.6
What, are you busy, ho? Need you my help?	4.2.7
JULIET	4.3.7
No, madam. We have <u>culled such necessaries</u>	picked out everything
As are behoveful for our state tomorrow.	as needed for the ceremony
So please you, let me now be left alone,	. • .1
And let the Nurse this night sit up with you;	stay with you
For I am sure you have your hands full all	
In this so sudden business.	4.2.12
LADY CAPULET Good night.	4.3.13
Get thee to bed and rest, for thou hast need.	
[They exit]	4.2.14
JULIET Foreveal Cod Impays when we shall most again	4.3.14
Farewell. God knows when we shall meet again.	fainting gold foar rughing
I have a <u>faint cold fear thrills</u> through my veins That almost <u>freezes</u> up the heat of life.	fainting cold fear rushing freezes me to death
I'll call them back again to comfort me.	freezes me to death
—Nurse!—What should she do here?	
My dismal scene I needs must act alone.	dreadful 4.3.20
Come, vial.	areaajai 4.3.20
What if this mixture do not work at all?	
Shall I be married then tomorrow morning?	
No, no, this shall forbid it. [takes a dagger	
and puts it by the bed] Lie thou there.	
What if it be a poison, which the Friar	4.3.25
Subtly hath ministered to have me dead,	cunningly, administered
Lest in this marriage he should be dishonored	otherwise
Because he married me before to Romeo?	one wise
I fear it is, and yet methinks it should not,	I think
For he hath still been tried a holy man.	always proven himself 4.3.30
How if, when I am laid into the tomb,	and any a process and any and a second
I wake before the time that Romeo	
Come to redeem me? There's a fearful point!	get me, frightening
Shall I not then be stifled in the vault,	suffocated, tomb
To whose foul mouth no healthsome air breathes in,	fresh 4.3.35
And there die strangled ere my Romeo comes?	before
Or if I live, is it not very like	isn't it likely
The horrible conceit of death and night,	thoughts
Together with the terror of the place	U
As in a vault, an ancient receptacle,	tomb 4.3.40
Where, for these many hundred years, the bones	
Of all my buried ancestors are packed;	
Where bloody Tybalt, yet but green in earth,	just recently buried
Lies festering in his shroud; where as they say,	rotting
At some hours in the night spirits resort	haunt 4.3.45
· •	

Alack, alack, is it not like that I, not likely So early waking, what with loathsome smells, waking too early, awful And shrieks like mandrakes' torn out of the earth, a plant with magic power That living mortals, hearing them, run mad... people, go mad O, if I wake⁴, shall I not be distraught, mad 4.3.50 Environèd with all these hideous fears? surrounded And madly play with my forefathers' joints? ancestors' bones And pluck the mangled Tybalt from his shroud? pull And, in this rage, with some great kinsman's bone, madness As with a club, dash out my desperate brains? 4.3.55 O look! Methinks I see my cousin's ghost I think Seeking out Romeo that did spit his body stab Upon a rapier's point! Stay, Tybalt, stay! sword, stop Romeo, I come! This do I drink to thee. Romeo, Romeo, Romeo. Here's drink.2 [She drinks then falls in bed within the curtains] **ACT 4. SCENE 4** [Capulet house, before dawn. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET 4.4.1 4.4.2 are asking, fruit, pastry room 4.4.3 move it, rooster

Hold, take these keys and fetch more spices, Nurse. **NURSE** They call for dates and quinces in the pastry. CAPULET [enters]

Come, stir, stir! The second cock hath crowed; The curfew-bell hath rung; 'tis three o'clock.—

Look to the baked meats, good Angelica. take care of Spare not for the cost. don't be cheap

NURSE² Go, you cot-quean, go, LADY CAPULET⁺, housewife 4.4.7 Get you to bed. Faith, You'll be sick tomorrow

For this night's watching. staying awake tonight **CAPULET** 4.4.10

No, not a whit. What! I have watched ere now bit, stayed awake before All night for lesser cause, and ne'er been sick. a woman LADY CAPULET 4.4.12

Ay, you have been a mouse-hunt in your time, woman chaser But I will watch you from such watching now! stay awake to keep, late nights

[Lady Capulet & Nurse exit] **CAPULET** 4.4.14

A jealous hood, a jealous hood! woman [SERVANTS enter with logs, baskets, etc.]

Now, fellow, what is there?

4.4.17 1st SERVANT Things for the cook, sir, but I know not what.

CAPULET 4.4.18

Make haste, make haste! [1st Servant exits] hurry up [to 2nd Servant] Sirrah, fetch drier logs. Call Peter. He will show thee where they are.

4.4.21 2nd SERVANT I have a head, sir, that will find out logs, good head for finding And never trouble Peter for the matter. I won't have to **CAPULET** 4.4.23

Mass, and well said! A merry whoreson, ha! good, witty fellow Thou shalt be loggerhead! [2nd Servant exits] "blockhead"

Good faith⁴, 'tis day! The County will be here with music straight, musicians right away

For so he said he would.

[Music outside] I hear him near.— Nurse! Wife! What, ho! What, Nurse, I say! [NURSE re-enters] Go waken Juliet. Go and trim her up!
I'll go and chat with Paris. Hie, make haste,
Make haste! The bridegroom he is come already! dress her hurry Make haste, I say! [They exit]

ACT 4, SCENE 5

ACT 4, SCENE 5	
[Juliet's bedroom. NURSE, JULIET within the bed curtains]	
NURSE	4.5.1
Mistress! What, mistress! Juliet!—Fast, I warrant her, she.—	fast asleep, bet
Why, lamb! Why, lady! Fie, you slug-a-bed!	jusi usieep, vei
Why, love, I say! Madam! Sweetheart! Why, bride!	
What, not a word? You take your pennyworths now;	little rest 4.5.5
Sleep for a week, for the next night, I warrant,	titile rest 4.3.3
The County Paris hath set up his rest	is determined
That you shall rest but little! God forgive me,	not to let you rest
Marry, and amen.—How sound is she asleep!	4.5.10
I must needs wake her.—Madam, madam, madam!	
Ay, let the County take you in your bed!	
He'll <u>fright</u> you up, i' faith. Will it not be?	startle
[opens the bed curtains]	
What, dressed? And in your clothes? And down again?	4.5.15
I must needs wake you. Lady! Lady! Lady!—	
Alas, alas! Help, help! My lady's dead!	
O, weraday that ever I was born!—	woe the day
Some aqua vitae, ho! My lord! My lady!	brandy
LADY CAPULET [enters]	4.5.20
What noise is here?	
NURSE O <u>lamentable</u> day!	mournful 4.5.21
LADY CAPULET	4.5.22
What is the matter?	
NURSE Look, look! O heavy day!	gloomy 4.5.23
LADY CAPULET	4.5.24
O me, O me! My child, my only life!	_
Revive, look up, or I will die with thee!	wake up
Help, help! Call help!	4.5.27
CAPULET [enters]	4.5.27
For shame, bring Juliet <u>forth</u> ! Her <u>lord is come</u> .	out here, groom is here
NURSE	4.5.28
She's dead, deceased! She's dead! Alack the day! LADY CAPULET	4.5.20
	4.5.29
Alack the day! she's dead, she's dead! CAPULET	4.5.30
Ha? Let me see her. Out, alas! She's cold!	what (not laughing)
Her blood is settled, and her joints are stiff!	not flowing
Life and these lips have long been separated!	noi jiowing
Death lies on her like an <u>untimely</u> frost	unseasonably late
Upon the sweetest flower of all the field.	unseasonabiy tate
NURSE	4.5.35
O lamentable day!	1.5.55
LADY CAPULET O woeful time!	4.5.36
CAPULET	4.5.37
Death, that hath ta'en her hence to make me wail,	taken her away
Ties up my tongue, and will not let me speak.	

CEDIAD DADIG & MUGICIANG	
[FRIAR, PARIS & MUSICIANS enter] FRIAR	4.5.39
Come, is the bride ready to go to church?	4.3.39
CAPULET	4.5.40
Ready to go, but never to return.—	
O son! The night before thy wedding day	son-in-law
Hath Death <u>lain</u> with thy wife. There she lies,	slept
<u>Flower</u> as she was, <u>deflowered</u> by him.	beautiful, her virginity taken
Death is my son-in-law; Death is my heir.	4.5.44
My daughter he hath wedded. I will die,	
And leave him <u>all</u> : life, <u>living</u> , all is Death's.	everything, property
PARIS Have I thought long ¹ to see this morning's face,	4.5.47 looked forward
And doth it give me such a sight as this?	tookea jorwara
LADY CAPULET [all speak together]	4.5.49
Accursed, unhappy, wretched, hateful day!	cursed, disastrous
Most miserable hour that e'er time saw	
In lasting labor of his pilgrimage!	
But one, poor one, one poor and loving child,	
But one thing to rejoice and solace in,	take comfort
And cruel death hath <u>catched it</u> from my sight!	snatched her
NURSE [together]	4.5.55
O woe! O woeful, woeful day!	C 1
Most <u>lamentable</u> day, most woeful day,	mournful
That ever, ever, I did yet behold!	
O day, O day, O day! O hateful day! Never was seen so black a day as this!	
O woeful day, O woeful day!	
PARIS [together]	4.5.61
Beguiled, divorcèd, wrongèd, spited, slain!	cheated
Most detestable death, by thee beguiled,	
By cruel, cruel thee quite overthrown!	
O love! O life! Not <u>life</u> , <u>but love</u> in death!	alive, but still loved
CAPULET [together]	4.5.65
Despised, distressèd, hated, martyred, killed!	
<u>Uncomfortable</u> time, why came'st thou now	comfortless
To murder, murder our solemnity?	festivity
O child, O child! My soul, and not my child, Dead art thou! Alack, my child is dead,	
And with my child my joys are burièd.	
FRIAR	4.5.71
Peace, ho, for shame! Confusion's cure ⁺ lives not	there's no cure for loss / care ²
In these confusions. Heaven and yourself	crying and wailing
Had part in this fair maid. Now heav'n hath all,	both had part, all of her
And all the better is it for the maid.	
Your part in her you could not keep from death,	4.5.75
But heaven keeps his part in eternal life.	
The most you sought was her promotion,	wanted, material advancement
For 'twas your <u>heaven</u> she should <u>be advanced</u> .	ideal that, marry well
And weep you ⁺ now, seeing she is advanced Above the clouds, as high as heav'n itself?	ye ² 4.5.80
O, in this <u>love</u> you love your child so <u>ill</u>	material concern, wrongly
That you run mad, seeing that she is well.	she's in heaven (an expression)
She's not well married that lives married long,	site s tit teet en (un empression)
But she's best married that dies married young.	4.5.84
Dry up your tears, and stick your rosemary	place, herb for funerals &
On this fair <u>corse</u> , and as the custom is,	weddings, corpse
In all her best <u>array</u> , <u>bear</u> her to church.	clothes, carry

For though <u>fond</u> nature bids us all <u>lament</u> , Yet nature's tears are <u>reason's merriment</u> . CAPULET All things that we <u>ordained festival</u> ,	our emotional nature / some ² , to cry mocked by reason 4.5.90 intended for the wedding feast	
Turn from their <u>office</u> to black funeral: Our instruments to melancholy bells,	purpose	
Our wedding <u>cheer</u> to a sad burial feast, Our solemn hymns to sullen <u>dirges</u> change, Our bridal flowers serve for a buried corse,	food & drink funeral music corpse	
And all things change them to the <u>contrary</u> . FRIAR Sir, go you in, and, madam, go with him,	opposite 4.5.97	
And go, Sir Paris. Everyone prepare To follow this fair <u>corse</u> unto her grave.	corpse	
The heav'ns do <u>lour</u> upon you for some <u>ill</u> . <u>Move</u> them no more by <u>crossing their high will</u> . [Lord & Lady Capulet, Paris, and Friar exit]	frown, bad thing you've done anger, provoking them	
1st MUSICIAN (Simon)	4.5.102	
Faith, we may <u>put up</u> our <u>pipes</u> , and be gone. NURSE	put away, instruments 4.5.103	
Honest good fellows, ah, <u>put up</u> , put up. For, well you know, this is a pitiful case. [exits]	put away	
1st MUSICIAN Ay, by my troth, the case may be amended.	4.5.105 <i>truly, situation / instrument case,</i>	
PETER [enters]	could be better	
Musicians, O musicians, "Heart's Ease", "Heart's Ease'		
O, and you will have me live, play "Heart's Ease". 1st MUSICIAN What I For "B	if you want me to live 4.5.109	
Why "Heart's Ease"? PETER	4.5.110	
O, musicians, because my heart itself plays "My Heart	is Full	
[of Woe] ⁺ ". O, play me some merry <u>dump</u> to comfort r 1st MUSICIAN	me. mournful song 4.5.113	
Not a dump we! 'Tis no time to play now.	mournful song	
PETER	4.5.115	
You will not, then?	15116	
1st MUSICIAN No.	4.5.116	
PETER	4.5.117	
I will then give it you soundly!	give it to you	
1st MUSICIAN What will you give us?	4.5.118	
PETER	4.5.119	
No money, on my faith, but the gleek!	a sneer	
I will give you the minstrel!	call you "minstrels"	
1st MUSICIAN Then I will give you the serving-creature!	4.5.121	
PETER [draws his dagger]	call you what you are: a servant 4.5.123	
Then will I lay the serving-creature's dagger on	I'll knock you on the head	
your pate! I will carry no crotchets!	with my dagger, take no insults/notes	
I'll "re" you, I'll "fa" you! Do you <u>note me</u> ? 1st MUSICIAN	note what I'm saying 4.5.126	
And you "re" us and "fa" us, you note us!	if 4.5.127	
2nd MUSICIAN (Hugh) Pray you, put up your dagger, and put out your wit.	4.5.127 put away, pull, intelligence	
PETER ⁺	4.5.129	
Then have at you with my wit! I will dry-beat you	I'll attack you, beat	
with an iron wit, and <u>put up</u> my iron dagger. Answer	put away	

me like men: [sings]	
"When griping griefs the heart doth wound,	
[And doleful dumps the mind oppress,] ¹	
Then music with her silver sound"—	
Why "silver sound"? Why "music with her silver sound"?	
What say you, Simon Catling?	lute
1st MUSICIAN (Simon)	4.5.137
Marry, sir, because silver hath a sweet sound.	
PETER	4.5.139
<u>Prates!</u> What say you, Hugh <u>Rebeck?</u>	foolish chatter, fiddle
2nd MUSICIAN (Hugh)	4.5.140
I say "silver sound" because musicians sound for silver.	play, silver coins
PETER	4.5.142
<u>Prates</u> too!—What say you, James <u>Soundpost</u> ?	foolish chatter,
3rd MUSICIAN (James)	part of a stringed instrument
Faith, I know not what to say.	4.5.143
PETER	4.5.144
O, <u>I cry you mercy</u> . You are the singer. I will say	I beg your pardon
for you. It is "music with her silver sound" because	
musicians have no gold for sounding: [sings]	don't get paid gold for playing
"Then music with her silver sound	
With speedy help doth <u>lend redress</u> ." [exits]	make things better
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.149
What a pestilent knave is this same!	miserable fool he is
2nd MUSICIAN	4.5.150
Hang him, jack! Come, we'll in here,	man, we'll go in here
tarry for the mourners, and stay dinner.	wait for, stay for dinner
[They exit]	
ACT 5, SCENE 1	
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO]	
[
ROMEO	5.1.1
If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep,	believe what good dreams say
My dreams <u>presage</u> some joyful news <u>at hand</u> .	predict, soon
My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne,	heart is light with joy
And all this day an unaccustomed spirit	unusually good mood
Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts.	5.1.5

I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think! the ability And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. 5.1.10 Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed the love you have in reality When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! even just love's dreams [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! hello Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? 5.1.15 doth²: how is How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be <u>ill</u> if she be <u>well</u>. bad, good BALTHASAR 5.1.18 Then she is well and nothing can be ill. she's in heaven (an expression) Her body sleeps in Capel's monument, the Capulet tomb And her immortal part with angels lives. family's tomb I saw her laid low in her kindred's vault, And presently took post to tell it you. immediately rented a horse O, pardon me for bringing these ill news, bad Since you did leave it for my office, sir. make it my duty

ROMEO	5.1.25
Is it e'en¹ so? Then I defy¹ you², stars!—	is it really so, deny ² , my ¹ , fate
Thou know'st my lodging. Get me ink and paper,	know where I'm staying
And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.	rent horses, leave
BALTHASAR	5.1.28
I do beseech you, sir, have patience!	
Your looks are pale and wild, and do import	suggest
Some misadventure.	something bad will happen
ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived!	nonsense 5.1.31
Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.	
Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?	
BALTHASAR	5.1.34
No, my good lord.	
ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone,	5.1.35
And hire those horses. I'll be with thee <u>straight</u> .	right away
[Balthasar exits]	
Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.	
<u>Let's see for means</u> O mischief, thou art swift	let's see how
To enter in the thoughts of desperate men!	
I do remember an <u>apothec'ry</u> ,	druggist 5.1.40
And hereabouts he dwells, which late I noted	who lately I saw
In tattered <u>weeds</u> , with <u>overwhelming</u> brows,	clothes, prominent
<u>Culling of simples</u> . Meager were his looks.	gathering medicinal herbs
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.	5.1.45
And in his <u>needy</u> shop a tortoise hung,	poor 5.1.45
An alligator stuffed, and other skins	11 1 1 1
Of <u>ill-shaped</u> fishes; and <u>about</u> his shelves	odd-shaped, around
A <u>beggarly account</u> of empty boxes,	worthless collection
Green earthen pots, <u>bladders</u> and <u>musty</u> seeds,	leather containers, old
Remnants of pack-thread, and old <u>cakes of roses</u>	blocks of dried petals
Were thinly scattered to <u>make up a show.</u>	fill up the shelves 5.1.51
Noting this <u>penury</u> , to myself I said "And if a man did need a poison now,	poverty
Whose sale is present death in Mantua,	punishable by death
Here lives a caitiff wretch would sell it him."	miserable man who would
O, this same thought did but <u>forerun</u> my need,	foreshadow 5.1.56
And this same needy man must sell it me.	poor
As I remember, this should be the house.	poor
Being holiday, the beggar's shop is shut.—	
What, ho! Apothec'ry!	
APOTHECARY [enters] Who calls so loud?	5.1.61
ROMEO	5.1.62
Come hither, man. I see that thou art poor.	come here
Hold, there is forty ducats. Let me have	look, gold coins
A dram of poison, such soon-speeding gear	some, fast-acting stuff
As will disperse itself through all the veins	
That the life-weary taker may fall dead	the one taking their life
And that the <u>trunk</u> may be <u>discharged</u> of breath	body, exhaled
As violently as hasty <u>powder</u> fired	gunpowder
Doth hurry from the fatal cannon's womb.	
APOTHECARY	5.1.70
Such mortal drugs I have, but Mantua's law	deadly
<u>Is death</u> to any he that <u>utters</u> them.	sentences death, sells
ROMEO	5.1.72
Art thou so <u>bare</u> and full of wretchedness,	poor
And fear'st to die? Famine is in thy cheeks,	afraid, starvation shows
Need and oppression <u>starveth</u> in thy eyes,	show
Contempt and beggary hangs upon thy back.	
The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law.	

	cc
The world <u>affords</u> no law to make thee rich.	offers
Then be not poor, but <u>break it</u> , and take this! [Offers n	
APOTHECARY My poverty, but not my will concents	5.1.79
My poverty, but not my <u>will</u> , <u>consents</u> . ROMEO	conscience, agrees 5.1.80
I pay ¹ thy poverty and not thy <u>will</u> .	conscience
APOTHECARY [offers poison]	5.1.81
Put this in any liquid thing you will	3.1.01
And drink it off, and if you had the strength	
Of twenty men, it would dispatch you straight.	kill you immediately
ROMEO [hands him the money]	5.1.84
There is thy gold, worse poison to men's souls,	3.1.04
Doing more murder in this <u>loathsome</u> world	hateful
Than these poor <u>compounds</u> that thou mayst not sell.	mixtures
I sell thee poison; thou hast sold me none.	miximes
Farewell. Buy food and get thyself in flesh.	add flesh to your bones
[Apothecary exits]	add fiesh to your bones
Come, <u>cordial</u> and not poison, go with me	medicine
To Juliet's grave, for there must I use thee. [exits]	meticine
To sunce s grave, for there must I use thee. [extis]	
ACT 5, SCENE 2 [Church. FRIAR JOHN]	
[Church. PRIAR JOHN]	
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.1
Holy Franciscan Friar! Brother, ho!	0.2.1
FRIAR [enters]	5.2.2
This same should be the voice of Friar John.	
Welcome from Mantua! What says Romeo?	
Or if his mind be writ, give me his letter.	if he wrote
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.5
Going to find a barefoot brother out,	friar
One of our order, to associate me,	our Franciscan order, to go with me
Here in this city visiting the sick,	C
And finding him, the searchers of the town,	health officials
Suspecting that we both were in a house	
Where the infectious pestilence did reign,	plague had contaminated
Sealed up the doors and would not let us <u>forth</u> ,	leave
So that my <u>speed</u> to Mantua there was <u>stayed</u> .	trip, stopped
FRIAR	5.2.13
Who <u>bare</u> my letter then to Romeo?	carried
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.14
I could not send it—here it is <u>again</u> —	back
[hands him the letter]	
Nor get a messenger to bring it thee,	
So fearful were they of infection.	
FRIAR	5.2.17
Unhappy fortune! By my brotherhood,	terrible fortune
The letter was not <u>nice</u> but full of <u>charge</u>	trivial, instructions
Of <u>dear import</u> , and the neglecting it	much importance
May do much danger! Friar John, go hence.	,
Get me an <u>iron crow</u> , and bring it straight	crowbar
Unto my cell.	<i>5</i> 2 22
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.23
Brother, I'll go and bring it thee. [exits]	E 0.04
FRIAR	5.2.24
Now must I to the monument alone.	go to the tomb
Within three hours will fair Juliet wake.	
She will <u>beshrew</u> me much that Romeo	curse

Hath had no notice of these <u>accidents</u>.

But I will write again to Mantua,

And keep her at my cell till Romeo come.

Poor living <u>corse</u>, <u>closed</u> in a dead man's tomb! [exits] corpse, locked

ACT 5, SCENE 3

[Capulet tomb, late that night.
PARIS & PAGE with flowers and torch, JULIET in tomb]

PARIS	5.3.1
Give me thy torch, boy. Hence and stand aloof.	go stand at a distance
Yet put it out, for I would not be seen.	no instead, the torch, don't want to
Under yond yew ¹ trees <u>lay thee all along</u> ,	those, lie down
Holding thy ² ear close to the hollow ground;	thine ¹
So shall no foot upon the churchyard tread,	any footsteps in the churchyard
Being loose, unfirm, with digging up of graves, But thou shalt hear it. Whistle then to me	on the loose dirt from graves 5.3.7
As signal that thou hear'st something approach.	3.3.7
Give me those flowers. Do as I bid thee, go.	
PAGE [aside]	5.3.10
I am almost afraid to stand alone	3.3.10
Here in the churchyard, yet I will adventure. [hides]	take my chances
PARIS [scattering flowers over the tomb]	5.3.12
Sweet flower, with flowers thy bridal bed I strew.	scatter
O woe! Thy <u>canopy</u> is dust and stones,	bed canopy
Which with sweet water nightly I will dew,	perfumed water, sprinkle
Or wanting that, with tears distilled by moans.	if not that, crying
The <u>obsequies</u> that I for thee will keep	mourning ritual
Nightly shall be to strew thy grave and weep.	
[PAGE whistles]	5.2.10
The boy gives warning something doth approach.	5.3.18
What cursed foot wanders this way tonight	interment mounting vitual
To <u>cross</u> my <u>obsequies</u> and true love's <u>rite</u> ? What, with a torch! <u>Muffle</u> me, night, awhile. [hides]	interrupt, mourning, ritual hide
[ROMEO enters with BALTHASAR with torch, pick, crow	
ROMEO	5.3.22
Give me that mattock and the wrenching iron.	pick, crowbar
Hold, take this letter. Early in the morning	here
See thou deliver it to my lord and father.	
Give me the light. Upon thy life, I charge thee,	I command you 5.3.25
Whate'er thou hear'st or see'st, stand all aloof,	stay back
And do not interrupt me in <u>my course</u> .	what I'm doing
Why I descend into this bed of death	
Is partly to <u>behold</u> my lady's face,	see
But chiefly to take thence from her dead finger	take off from 5.3.30
A precious ring, a ring that I must use	
In <u>dear employment</u> . Therefore hence, be gone.	important purpose
But if thou, <u>jealous</u> , dost return to <u>pry</u> In what I further shall intend to do,	suspicious, spy
By heaven, I will tear thee joint by joint	limb from limb 5.3.35
And strew this hungry churchyard with thy limbs!	scatter
The time and my intents are savage-wild,	circumstance, state of mind
More fierce and more inexorable far	merciless
Than empty tigers or the roaring sea.	hungry
BALTHASAR	5.3.40
I will be gone, sir, and not trouble ye ² .	you ¹

ROMEO	5.3.41
So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. [gives money]	that's how
Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.	5 2 42
BALTHASAR [aside]	5.3.43
For all this same, I'll hide me hereabout.	all the same, nearby
His looks I fear, and his <u>intents</u> I doubt. [hides] ROMEO [starts forcing open the tomb]	intentions 5.3.45
Thou detestable maw, thou womb of death,	stomach
Gorged with the dearest morsel of the earth,	siomacn
Thus I enforce thy rotten jaws to open,	
And in despite I'll cram thee with more food!	in spite
PARIS	5.3.49
[aside] This is that banish'd haughty Montague	arrogant
That murdered my love's cousin, with which grief	9
It is supposed the fair creature died!	believed, Juliet
And here is come to do some villainous shame	he has come to
To the dead bodies! I will <u>apprehend</u> him.	arrest
[to Romeo] Stop thy unhallowed toil, vile Montague!	unholy work
Can vengeance be pursued <u>further</u> than death?	worse 5.3.55
Condemned villain, I do apprehend thee!	arrest
Obey, and go with me, for thou must die!	5.0.5 0
ROMEO	5.3.58
I must indeed, and therefore came I hither.	that's why I came here
Good gentle youth, tempt not a desperate man!	
Fly hence, and leave me! Think upon these gone; Let them affright thee. I beseech thee, youth,	run away, deceased frighten
Put not another sin upon my head	jrighten
By <u>urging</u> me to fury! O, be gone!	pushing
By heav'n, I love thee better than myself,	pusiting
For I come hither armed against myself.	5.3.65
Stay not, be gone, live, and hereafter say	
A madman's mercy <u>bade</u> ⁺ thee run away.	bid ² : begged
PARIS	5.3.68
I do defy thy <u>commination</u> ² ,	conjurations ¹ : threats
And <u>apprehend</u> thee for a <u>felon</u> here.	arrest, criminal
ROMEO	5.3.70
Wilt thou provoke me? Then have at thee, boy!	
[They fight]	5.0.71
PAGE	5.3.71
O Lord, they fight! I will go call the watch! [exits]	guards 5 2 72
PARIS O Lam sloin! Ifalls! If they be margiful	5.3.72
O, I am slain! [falls] If thou be merciful, Open the tomb, lay me with Juliet. [dies]	
ROMEO	5.3.74
In faith, I will. Let me <u>peruse</u> this face.	look at
Mercutio's kinsman, noble County Paris!	took et
What said my man when my betossèd soul	servant, troubled
Did not attend him as we rode? I think	listen to him
He told me Paris should have married Juliet.	was to have married
Said he not so? Or did I dream it so?	
Or am I mad, hearing him talk of Juliet,	5.3.80
To think it was so?—O, give me thy hand,	
One writ with me in sour misfortune's book!	you're written
I'll bury thee in a <u>triumphant</u> grave.—[opens the tomb]	glorious
A grave? O no, A lantern, slaughtered youth,	glass tower 5.3.84
For here lies Juliet, and her beauty makes	£
This vault a <u>feasting presence</u> full of light.	festive hall buried
Death, lie thou there, by a dead man <u>interred</u> . [laying PARIS in the tomb]	vurtea
[mynig I IMO in the tollo]	

0 1	
How oft when men are at the point of death	often
Have they been merry, which their keepers call	jailers
A lightning before death! O, how may I	uplifted spirits 5.3.90
	upiyiea spiriis 3.3.90
Call this a lightning?—O my love! My wife!	
Death, that hath sucked the honey of thy breath,	
Hath had no power yet upon thy beauty.	
Thou art not conquered. Beauty's ensign yet	sign
Is <u>crimson</u> in thy lips and in thy cheeks,	red 5.3.95
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.—	raised
Tybalt, lie'st thou there in thy bloody sheet?	raisea
O, what more favor can I do to thee	
Than with that hand that cut thy youth in twain	my hand, short
To <u>sunder his</u> that was thine ² enemy?	thy ⁵ , cut down my life 5.3.100
Forgive me, cousin!—Ah, dear Juliet,	
Why art thou yet so fair? Shall I believe	beautiful
That unsubstantial Death is amorous,	bodiless Death is your lover
And that the lean abhorrèd monster keeps	horrible
Thee here in dark to be his <u>paramour</u> ?	mistress 5.3.105
For fear of that, I still will stay with thee,	will stay forever
And never from this palace ³ of dim night	
Depart again. Here, here will I remain	
With worms that are thy chambermaids. O, here	
Will I set up my everlasting rest,	5.3.110
And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars	shake off the burden of cruel fate
From this world-wearied <u>flesh</u> . Eyes, look <u>your last</u> .	body, for the last time
Arms, take your last embrace. And lips, O, you	5.2.114
The doors of breath, seal with a <u>righteous</u> kiss	pure 5.3.114
A dateless bargain to engrossing Death. [kisses her]	eternal contract, all-possessing
Come, bitter <u>conduct</u> , come, <u>unsavory</u> guide,	escort (poison), offensive
Thou desperate pilot, now at once run on	navigator, run into
The dashing rocks thy sea-sick weary bark!	ship
Here's to my love! [drinks] O true apothec'ry,	тГ
Thy drugs are quick. [kisses her] Thus with a kiss I die	. [dies] 5.3.120
, , , , , ,	
FRIAR [enters with lantern, crowbar, spade]	5.3.121
Saint Francis be my speed! How oft tonight	help me, often
Have my old feet stumbled at graves!—Who's there?	neip me, ojien
	5.3.123
BALTHASAR	
TT 1 01 1 1 1 1 1	
Here's one, a friend, and one that knows you well.	it's me
FRIAR	
	it's me
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend,	it's me 5.3.124
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is <u>yond</u> , that <u>vainly lends</u> his light To <u>grubs</u> and eyeless skulls? As I discern,	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is <u>yond</u> , that <u>vainly lends</u> his light To <u>grubs</u> and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the <u>Capel's monument</u> .	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is <u>yond</u> , that <u>vainly lends</u> his light To <u>grubs</u> and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the <u>Capel's monument</u> . BALTHASAR	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is <u>yond</u> , that <u>vainly lends</u> his light To <u>grubs</u> and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the <u>Capel's monument</u> . BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master,	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love.	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it?	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love.	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it?	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there?	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour.	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR Go with me to the vault.	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133 5.3.134
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR Go with me to the vault. BALTHASAR I dare not, sir.	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133 5.3.134 5.3.135
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR Go with me to the vault. BALTHASAR I dare not, sir. My master knows not but I am gone hence,	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133 5.3.134 5.3.135 doesn't know I didn't leave
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR Go with me to the vault. BALTHASAR I dare not, sir. My master knows not but I am gone hence, And fearfully did menace me with death	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133 5.3.134 5.3.135 doesn't know I didn't leave threaten
FRIAR Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend, What torch is yond, that vainly lends his light To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern, It burneth in the Capel's monument. BALTHASAR It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master, One that you love. FRIAR Who is it? BALTHASAR Romeo. FRIAR How long hath he been there? BALTHASAR Full half an hour. FRIAR Go with me to the vault. BALTHASAR I dare not, sir. My master knows not but I am gone hence,	it's me 5.3.124 there, wastefully shines worms Capulet tomb 5.3.128 5.3.130 5.3.131 5.3.132 5.3.133 5.3.134 5.3.135 doesn't know I didn't leave

FRIAR	5.3.139	
Stay, then. I'll go alone. Fear comes upon me.		
O, much I fear some <u>ill unthrifty</u> thing.	evil	
BALTHASAR	5.3.141	
As I did sleep under this yew ¹ tree here,		
I dreamt my master and another fought,		
And that my master slew him.		
FRIAR Romeo!	5.3.144	
Alack, alack, what blood is this, which stains		
The stony entrance of this sepulchre?	tomb	
What mean these masterless and gory swords	abandoned, bloody	
To lie discolored by this place of peace?	5.3.148	
[enters tomb]		
Romeo! O, pale! Who else? What, Paris too?	so pale	
And steeped in blood? Ah, what an unkind hour	soaked	
Is guilty of this lamentable chance!	grievous coincidence	
IULIET wakes]	grievous cometaenee	
The lady stirs!		
ULIET	5.3.153	
O <u>comfortable</u> Friar, where is my <u>lord</u> ? I do remember well where I should be,	comforting, husband	
And there I am. Where is my Romeo?		
Noise outside]	5.2.156	
RIAR	5.3.156	
I hear some noise! Lady, come from that nest		
Of death, <u>contagion</u> , and unnatural sleep.	disease	
A greater power than we can <u>contradict</u>	oppose	
Hath thwarted our intents! Come, come away!	wrecked our plans	
Thy husband in thy bosom there lies dead,	5.3.160	
And Paris too! Come, I'll dispose of thee	hide you	
Among a sisterhood of holy nuns!		
Stay not to question, for the <u>watch is coming!</u>	guards are coming	
Another noise]		
Come, go, good Juliet! I dare no longer stay!		
ULIET	5.3.165	
Go, get thee hence, for I will not <u>away!</u>	leave	
Friar exits]		
What's here? A cup, closed in my true love's hand?		
Poison, I see, hath been his timeless end.	eternal / premature	
O churl! Drunk all, and left no friendly drop	selfish man	
To help me after? I will kiss thy lips.	follow after you	
Haply some poison yet doth hang on them	perhaps 5.3.170	
To make me die with a <u>restorative</u> . [kisses him]	restoring medicine	
Thy lips are warm!	restering meaneme	
st GUARD [outside]	5.3.173	
Lead, boy. Which way?	5.5.175	
ULIET	5.3.174	
Yea, noise? Then I'll be brief.	3.3.174	
[finding Romeo's dagger] O, happy dagger!	how fortunates a dagger	
	how fortunate: a dagger	
This is thy sheath! [stabs herself]	my heart	
There rust, and let me die. [dies]		
DACE antong with CIIA DDCI		
PAGE enters with GUARDS]	5 2 176	
AGE This is the place. There where the touch doth hyper	5.3.176	
This is the place. There, where the torch doth burn.	5 2 177	
Ist GUARD	5.3.177	
The ground is bloody. Search about the churchyard.		
Go, some of you. Whoe'er you find attach.	arrest	

[Sama Guards arit]	
[Some Guards exit] Pitiful sight! Here lies the County slain,	5.3.180
And Juliet bleeding, warm, and newly dead,	3.3.100
Who here hath lain these two days burièd.	
Go, tell the Prince. Run to the Capulets.	
Raise up the Montagues. Some others search.	wake
[More Guards exit]	
We see the ground whereon these <u>woes</u> do lie,	bodies 5.3.185
But the true ground of all these piteous woes	reason, pitiful
We cannot without <u>circumstance</u> <u>descry</u> .	details, discover
[2nd GUARD enters with BALTHASAR]	£ 2 100
2nd GUARD Here's Romeo's man. We found him in the churchward	5.3.188
Here's Romeo's man. We found him in the churchyard. 1st GUARD	5.3.190
Hold him in safety till the Prince come hither.	securely
[3rd GUARD enters with FRIAR]	securety
3rd GUARD	5.3.191
Here is a friar that trembles, sighs and weeps.	
We took this mattock and this spade from him	pick, shovel
As he was coming from this churchyard's side.	
1st GUARD	5.3.194
A great suspicion. Stay the Friar too.	very suspicious, hold
PRINCE [enters with Attendants]	5.3.195
What misadventure is so early up	problem
That calls <u>our person</u> from our morning rest?	me
[LORD & LADY CAPULET and Others enter] CAPULET	5.3.197
What should it be that they ⁵ so <u>shriek² abroad</u> ?	is ¹ , shrieked ⁺ : shout about
LADY CAPULET	5.3.198
The ¹ people in the street cry "Romeo",	O, the ²
Some "Juliet", and some "Paris", and all run	
With open outcry toward our monument.	tomb
PRINCE	5.3.201
What fear is this which startles in our ears?	your ²
1st GUARD	5.3.202
Sovereign, here lies the County Paris slain,	
And Romeo dead, and Juliet, dead before,	
Warm and new killed. PRINCE	5.3.205
Search, seek, and <u>know</u> how this foul murder comes!	learn
1st GUARD	5.3.207
Here is a friar, and slaughtered ³ Romeo's man,	2.2.2
With <u>instruments</u> upon them, fit to open	tools
These dead men's tombs.	
CAPULET	5.3.210
O heavens! O wife, look how our daughter bleeds!	
This dagger hath mista'en, for lo, his house	made a mistake, look, its sheath
Is empty on the back of Montague,	
And it mis-sheathèd in my daughter's bosom! LADY CAPULET	5.3.214
O me! This sight of death is as a bell	3.3.214
That warns my old age to a sepulchre.	summons, tomb
[MONTAGUE & Others enter]	summens, teme
PRINCE	5.3.216
Come, Montague, for thou art early up	
To see thy son and heir now early down.	
MONTAGUE	5.3.218
Alas, my <u>liege</u> , my wife is dead tonight.	prince

my ⁵ , threatens my old ag 5.3.22	Grief of my son's exile hath stopped her breath. What further woe conspires against mine ² age? PRINCE
3.3.22	Look, and thou shalt see.
5.3.22	MONTAGUE
rude bo	O thou <u>untaught!</u> What manners is in this,
ruse	To press before thy father to a grave?
5.3.22	PRINCE
quiet your outcrie	Seal up the mouth of outrage for a while
quiet your outerio	Till we can clear these ambiguities
source, origin, sta	And know their spring, their head, their true descent,
lead you	And then will I be general of your woes
death of the guilty, be qui	And lead you even to death. Meantime forbear,
be calm in the face of misfortur	And let mischance be slave to patience.
suspec	[to Guards] Bring forth the parties of suspicion.
5.3.23	FRIAR
biggest suspe	I am the greatest, able to do least,
circumstance	Yet most suspected, as the time and place
make me look guilty, terrib	Doth make against me of this direful murder.
condemn my wrongs an	And here I stand, both to impeach and purge
excuse what may be pardone	Myself condemnèd and myself excused.
5.3.23	PRINCE
immediate	Then say at once what thou dost know in this.
5.3.23	FRIAR
short time to liv	I will be brief, for my short date of breath
	Is not so long as is a tedious tale.
5.3.24	Romeo, there dead, was husband to that Juliet,
tha	And she, there dead, that's ² Romeo's faithful wife.
secret wedding do	I married them, and their stol'n marriage-day
day of dear	Was Tybalt's doomsday, whose untimely death
• •	Banished the new-made bridegroom from the city,
mourned 5.3.24	For whom, and not for Tybalt, Juliet <u>pined</u> .
end her gri	[to Capulet] You, to remove that siege of grief from her,
promised, by forc	Betrothed and would have married her perforce
-	To County Paris. [to all] Then comes she to me,
upset, make a pla	And with wild looks, bid me devise some mean
to get her out of 5.3.25	To rid her from this second marriage,
	Or in my cell there would she kill herself.
mine ¹ , as I have studie	Then gave I her, so tutored by my ² art,
	A sleeping potion, which so took effect
	As I intended, for it wrought on her
appearance, wrote 5.3.25	The <u>form</u> of death. Meantime I <u>writ</u> to Romeo
trag	That he should hither come as this <u>dire</u> night
	To help to take her from her borrowed grave,
effect should wear o	Being the time the potion's <u>force should cease</u> .
carrie	But he which bore my letter, Friar John,
delayed 5.3.26	Was stayed by accident, and yesternight
	Returned my letter back. Then all alone
expecte	At the <u>prefixed</u> hour of her waking
family tom	Came I to take her from her kindred's vault,
secret	Meaning to keep her <u>closely</u> at my cell
5.3.26	Till I conveniently could send to Romeo.
befor	But when I came, some minute <u>ere</u> the time
awakening ² , <i>tragical</i>	Of her awaking ⁵ , here <u>untimely</u> lay
faithfi	The noble Paris and <u>true</u> Romeo dead.
begged her to g	She wakes, and I entreated her come forth
5.3.27	And bear this work of heaven with patience,
3.3.21	
3.3.27	But then a noise did scare me from the tomb,

kill herselj	But, as it seems, did <u>violence on herself</u> .
this is all I know	All this I know, and to the marriage
aware, anything 5.3.275	Her Nurse is <u>privy</u> . And if <u>aught</u> in this
went wrong	Miscarried by my fault, let my old life
$m_{\underline{i}}$	Be sacrificed some hour before his time
5 2 27	Unto the rigor of severest law. PRINCE
5.3.279 we've always known you to be	We still have known thee for a holy man.—
we ve aiways known you to b	Where's Romeo's man? What can he say to this?
5.3.28	BALTHASAR
5.5.20	I brought my master news of Juliet's death,
quickl	And then in post he came from Mantua
	To this same place, to this same monument. [shows a la
	This letter he early bid me give his father,
	And threatened me with death, going in the vault,
if	I departed not and left him there.
5.3.28	PRINCE
read i	Give me the letter, I will look on it. [takes the letter]—
alerted the guard	Where is the County's page, that <u>raised the watch</u> ?
come to this plac	Sirrah, what made your master in this place?
5.3.29	PAGE
scatter ove	He came with flowers to <u>strew</u> his lady's grave,
stand awa	And bid me stand aloof, and so I did.
soon, ope	Anon comes one with light to ope the tomb,
soon, drew his swor	And by and by my master drew on him, And then I ran away to call the watch.
guard 5.3.29	PRINCE [reads the letter]
does suppoi	This letter doth make good the Friar's words,
new	Their course of love, the <u>tidings</u> of her death,
ne n	And here he writes that he did buy a poison
druggist, with	Of a poor 'pothec'ry, and therewithal
30 /	Came to this vault to die and lie with Juliet.
5.3.30	Where be these enemies? Capulet! Montague!
curs	See what a scourge is laid upon your hate,
a way, childre	That heav'n finds means to kill your joys with love!
disregarding your fightin	And I for winking at your discords too
two of m	Have lost a brace of kinsmen! All are punish'd!
5.3.30	CAPULET
1.	O brother Montague, give me thy hand.
ndshake, wedding gift from yo	
5.3.30	Can I demand. MONTAGUE But I can give thee more,
have a statue made of he	For I will raise her statue in pure gold,
is still known by that nam	That while Verona by that name is known,
no figure will be as value	There shall no figure at such rate be set
no jigure will be as value	As that of true and faithful Juliet.
5.3.31	CAPULET
olace a statue of Romeo by her	As rich shall Romeo's by his lady's lie,
pitiful victims of our hatre	Poor sacrifices of our enmity!
5.3.31	PRINCE
	A glooming peace this morning with it brings.
fac	The sun, for sorrow, will not show his <u>head</u> .
go o	Go hence to have more talk of these sad things.
	Some shall be pardoned, and some punishèd.
	For never was a story of more woe Than this of Juliet and her Romeo.

INDEX

Sunday	Prologue
1.1.1	Capulets and Montagues get into a fight; Prince stops them
1.1.118	Romeo's parents ask Benvolio about Romeo's sad mood
1.1.163	Romeo tells Benvolio he is brokenhearted
1.2.1	Capulet invites Paris to woo Juliet
1.2.47	Benvolio persuades Romeo to go to Capulet's ball
1.3.1	Juliet's mother and Nurse discuss marriage with her
1.4.1	Romeo and friends talk before the ball; Mercutio talks of dreams (Queen Mab)
1.5.1	Capulet ball begins
1.5.48	Romeo and Juliet fall in love at first sight
1.5.61	Tybalt wants to kill Romeo for crashing the party; Capulet stops him
1.5.104	Romeo & Juliet talk and kiss, then learn they are enemies
2.0.1 2.1.1	Prologue Roman cline away his friends look for him
2.1.1	Romeo slips away; his friends look for him Romeo & Juliet exchange vows of love and plan to marry (balcony scene)
	Konieo & Junet exchange vows of love and plan to marry (balcony scene)
Monday 2.3.1	Enion compos to many Domos & Iuliat
2.3.1	Friar agrees to marry Romeo & Juliet Mercutio, Benvolio, and Romeo joke around and tease Nurse
2.4.1	Romeo and Nurse plan for the wedding and wedding night
2.5.1	Nurse tells Juliet the wedding plans
2.6.1	Friar, Romeo & Juliet meet to be married
3.1.1	Mercutio jokes with Benvolio
3.1.38	Tybalt comes to challenge Romeo
3.1.61	Romeo refuses to fight
3.1.74	Mercutio fights Tybalt and dies
3.1.124	Romeo fights and kills Tybalt
3.1.144	Lady Capulet demands justice; Prince banishes Romeo
3.2.1	Juliet looks forward to her wedding night
3.2.41	Nurse tells Juliet Romeo killed Tybalt and is now banished
3.3.1	Friar tries to comfort Romeo; Nurse arrives
3.3.156	They plan for Romeo to visit Juliet then flee to Mantua
3.4.1	Capulet plans for Juliet to marry Paris on Thursday
Tuesday	
3.5.1	Romeo and Juliet wake as he must leave for Mantua
3.5.65	Juliet's mother tries to comfort her by cursing Romeo
3.5.108	Her mother tells her she'll wed Paris; she refuses; her father is enraged
3.5.216	Nurse advises Juliet to marry Paris; Juliet feels betrayed
4.1.1 4.1.45	Paris meets with Friar; Juliet arrives and evades Paris Friar plans for Juliet to fake her death to avoid marrying Paris
4.2.1	Capulet advances wedding to Wednesday when Juliet feigns obedience
4.3.1	Juliet takes the sleeping potion
Wednesde	
4.4.1	Capulet is preparing the wedding
4.5.1	They find Juliet and think she is dead
4.5.102	Peter and Musicians discuss a song
5.1.1	Romeo hears Juliet is dead; he plans to die by her side
5.1.61	He buys poison from an apothecary
5.2.1	Friar realizes Romeo didn't get his message
5.3.1	Paris fights Romeo and dies
5.3.84	Romeo finds Juliet and drinks the poison
5.3.121	Friar arrives; Juliet wakes and sees Romeo's body; Friar flees
5.3.165	Juliet kills herself
Thursday	
5.3.176	Everyone discovers what happened
5.3.301	Prince condemns Montague and Capulet, who finally make peace